



MONASH University

***Timbre and structure expressed through
the performance of Livia Teodorescu-
Ciocănea's piano works (1985–2013)***

Volume I of two volumes

Tamara Smolyar

BMus (Hons), MMus (Melb)

A thesis submitted for the degree of Doctor of Philosophy in Music Performance
at Monash University in 2018

Sir Zelman Cowen School of Music, Faculty of Arts

Copyright notice

© Tamara Smolyar 2018

Except as provided in the Copyright Act 1968, this thesis may not be reproduced in any form without the written permission of the author.

I certify that I have made all reasonable efforts to secure copyright permissions for third-party content included in this thesis and have not knowingly added copyright content to my work without the owner's permission.

Abstract

This performance-based research explores the realm where a composer's vision meets a performer's aural imagination. It is grounded in an ongoing collaboration with one of today's leading composers of Eastern European music, Romanian Livia Teodorescu-Ciocănea, who has written a number of pieces for me that I have premiered and recorded. I examine these pieces along with other selections from her repertoire.

The research is focused on two fundamental compositional parameters – namely, timbre and structure – with a set of performance guidelines resulting from my own practical experience. I have pursued an intensive examination of the timbral nuances that the pianoforte is able to achieve through a comprehensive study of the underlying structure and texture of Teodorescu-Ciocănea's piano works. The resultant aural representations, variously produced in the recording studio, during live performances and during live radio broadcasts, were classified after investigating and comparing them with examples from the modern and contemporary repertoire that have inspired Teodorescu-Ciocănea.

In order to achieve meaningful performance, the consideration of structure and texture was complemented by an evaluation of the physical requirements needed for realising the specific sonorities achievable on the piano and suitable for each musical situation.

The pieces that feature in Chapter 3 are *Endeavour Bells*, *Nocturniana*, *Calypso* and *Lebenskraft – Piano Concerto no. 2*. Earlier piano pieces, including *Sonatina buffa: Homage to Charlie Chaplin* and *Sonatina*, are briefly described in Chapter 2.

A short survey of the vocal and chamber music of Teodorescu-Ciocănea that involve piano parts or piano accompaniment completes Chapter 2.

The thesis is accompanied by published CDs and an unpublished master CD that includes my recordings of the pieces discussed and analysed in chapters 2 and 3.

Declaration

This thesis contains no material which has been accepted for the award of any other degree or diploma at any university or equivalent institution and, to the best of my knowledge and belief, contains no material previously published or written by another person, except where due reference is made in the text of the thesis.

Signature:

A solid black rectangular box used to redact the signature.

Print Name: Tamara Smolyar

Date: ...15.06.2018.....

Acknowledgements

I would like to acknowledge and thank numerous people who have encouraged me in the process of writing this thesis and completing my performance folio and critical commentary.

First and foremost, I owe a special debt of gratitude to my main supervisor, Dr Joel Crotty, for his endless work, high level of expertise, dedication, ongoing support, sense of humour, friendship, advice and patience. He has been very encouraging throughout the entire project, especially during some difficult times in my life. My sincere thanks to my co-supervisor, Professor Margaret Kartomi, for her enthusiasm, comments and insightful suggestions. She has always been a professional life-model for me.

I would also like to say a very special thank-you to my colleague and music collaborator Professor Livia Teodorescu-Ciocănea, who has been my inspiration for many years. I cannot thank her enough for all her compositions, including those especially written for and dedicated to me, and for her professional advice, incredible musicianship, support and honesty as a person and as a talented composer and pianist.

I am very grateful for the support and fantastic playing of the great musicians who have worked with me: Peter Handsworth, Fintan Murphy and Lucian Corchis.

I would also like to thank recording engineers Florentina Herghelegiu from Bucharest and Martin Wright and his team from Move Records for their highly professional skills and enthusiastic work in making recordings of my playing. Special thanks go to Karl Willebrant and Ben Grayson for their help, generosity, advice and patience in the technological delivery of my recordings.

I would like to thank Associate Professor Rob Burke, Professor Cat Hope and Associate Professor Kenji Fujimura for their words of encouragement and advice over the years to continue my research.

Thanks also go to my colleagues Bronia Kornhouser, Ivana Tomaskova, Jane Hammond, Katie Purvis, Tess Watson, Jackie Waylen, Elizabeth Sellars and Len Vorster for their support, encouragement, comments and help. My special thanks to professional editor Katie Purvis, who provided general guidance on punctuation,

syntax and heading levels, and ensured that the language style was consistent throughout the thesis.

I owe a very special thanks to my family – my husband Boris, children Yuri and Moriel, brother Alex and mother-in-law Fira. Boris has been an incredible supporter my whole life, and there are not enough words to express my gratitude to him for his ongoing advice, encouragement and love.

Finally, I would like to dedicate this thesis to my loving and adored parents, Diana and Vladimir.

In memory of my mother, Diana Burgansky and my father, Vladimir Burgansky.

Contents

Volume I: Thesis and appendices 1–3

Abstract	3
Declaration	4
Acknowledgements	5
Index of figures	12
 CHAPTER 1 Introduction	 20
1.1. Background to the collaboration	20
1.2. Aims, content and parameters of the research	21
1.3. Delimitations	23
1.4. Methodology	24
1.4.1. A selection of timbres	27
1.4.2. Definitions of the timbres	27
1.5. Literature review	30
1.5.1. Studies on timbre, spectralism, forms and analysis	30
1.5.2. Studies on contemporary music, extended instrumental techniques, and Romanian classical and contemporary music	34
1.5.3. Studies on the composer Livia Teodorescu-Ciocănea and her piano technique and interpretation	36

CHAPTER 2 Livia Teodorescu-Ciocănea: a biographical sketch	37
2.1. Livia Teodorescu-Ciocănea's innovative blend of traditional and modern	37
2.2. Biographical overview	38
2.3. Influences, styles, genres, selected works	42
2.3.1. Folkloric influence	42
2.3.2. Religious music influence (Byzantine and Gregorian chants)	43
2.3.3. Vocal music: songs	45
2.3.4. Narrative style	48
2.3.5. Classical form: the sonatina	49
2.3.6. Multilayered spectralism and hypertimbralism	52
2.3.7. Symphonic works and concerti	52
2.3.8. Theatrical works: ballet and opera	53
 CHAPTER 3 Structural and timbral analysis of selected piano works by Livia Teodorescu-Ciocănea: guidelines for performance	 54
Preamble	54
3.1. Livia Teodorescu-Ciocănea: <i>Endeavour Bells</i> – fantasy for piano solo	60
3.1.1. General commentary	60
3.1.2. Sociocultural background of the piece	61
3.1.3. Structural analysis (general comments)	63
3.1.4. Timbral analysis (general comments)	65
3.1.5. Timbral description of the sections and guidelines for performance	65

3.2. Livia Teodorescu-Ciocănea: <i>Nocturniana</i> – fantasy for two pianos on Chopin’s <i>Nocturne op. 27, no. 2 in D flat major</i>	88
3.2.1. General commentary	88
3.2.2. Sociocultural background of the piece	91
3.2.3. Structural analysis (general comments)	93
3.2.3.1. Macrostructure	93
3.2.4. Timbral analysis (general comments)	94
3.2.5. Timbral description of the sections and guidelines for performance	96
3.2.5.1. Timbral description of Section A	96
3.2.5.2. Timbral description of Section B	103
3.2.5.3. Timbral description of Section A ^v (varied recapitulation)	112
3.3. Livia Teodorescu-Ciocănea: <i>Calypso</i> – fantasy for piano solo	119
3.3.1. General commentary	119
3.3.2. Sociocultural background of the piece	119
3.3.3. Structural analysis	121
3.3.3.1. Macrostructure	122
3.3.3.2. Microstructure	122
3.3.4. Timbral analysis (general comments)	125
3.3.5. Timbral description of the sections and guidelines for performance	126
3.3.5.1. Timbral description of the A section	126
3.3.5.2. Timbral description of the B section	128
3.3.5.3. Timbral description of the C section	130
3.3.5.4. Timbral description of the B ¹ section	131

3.3.5.5. Timbral description of the A ¹ section	131
3.4. Livia Teodorescu-Ciocănea: <i>Lebenskraft – Piano Concerto no. 2</i> for piano and orchestra – arrangement for 2 pianos	133
3.4.1. General commentary	134
3.4.2. Sociocultural background of the piece	135
3.4.3. Structural analysis of the two-piano arrangement (general comments)	136
3.4.4. Structural analysis of Part (Movement) I	137
3.4.4.1. Macrostructure of Part I	137
3.4.5. Timbral analysis of Part I (general comments)	139
3.4.6. Timbral description of the sections and guidelines for performance (Part I)	140
3.4.7. Structural analysis of Part (Movement) II	152
3.4.7.1. Macrostructure of Part II	152
3.4.8. Timbral analysis of Part II (general comments)	152
3.4.9. Timbral descriptions of the sections and guidelines for performance (Part II)	152
3.4.10. Structural analysis of Part III	165
3.4.10.1. Macrostructure of Part III	165
3.4.11. Timbral analysis of Part III (general comments)	166
3.4.12. Timbral descriptions of the sections and guidelines for performance (Part III)	166
CHAPTER 4 Conclusion	178
BIBLIOGRAPHY	184

APPENDIX 1: Livia Teodorescu-Ciocănea's piano compositions performed and recorded by Tamara Smolyar (world premieres, Australian premieres and other performances)	194
APPENDIX 2: Interviews	198
APPENDIX 3: Composer's program notes	199

Volume II: Appendices 4–7

APPENDIX 4: Scores analysed in the thesis	3
APPENDIX 5: Accompanying CD 1 (includes pieces analysed in the thesis).....	128
APPENDIX 6: Other scores performed and recorded	129
APPENDIX 7: Accompanying CD 2 (includes other pieces)	255

Index of figures

Figure 1: Two-octave piano keyboard	57
Figure 2: Chopin: <i>Nocturne no. 8, op. 27, no. 2 in D flat major</i> (bars 1–12). Piano <i>bel canto</i> style example: the mode of expression (<i>lento sostenuto</i>), the direction for a continuous smooth transition between each note (<i>sempre legato</i>) made even more potent in the melody line by the slurs, and the ornaments are suggestive of an expressive vocal quality	58
Figure 3: Felix Mendelssohn Bartholdy: <i>Duetto</i> from <i>Songs Without Words, op. 38, no. 6</i> (bars 1–10). By highlighting the baritone (in green) and the soprano (in yellow), their alternating and interlocking ‘conversational’ movement can be followed more easily	59
Figure 4: <i>Endeavour Bells</i> , bars 1–14 (fragment of A section). High-register distant bells sonority with an increasing density of chords	67
Figure 5: <i>Endeavour Bells</i> , bars 19–23. Dynamic climax of the rich chords (<i>fff</i> at bar 20) and desynchronisation effect (bars 22–23)	68
Figure 6: <i>Endeavour Bells</i> , bars 24–36. B = Bells section 2, heavy and low bells sonority inspired by Russian cathedral bells	70
Figure 7: <i>Endeavour Bells</i> , bars 37–42. Interlude 1 embracing interlocking polyphony of 3–4 voices	71
Figure 8: <i>Endeavour Bells</i> , bars 43–48. Continuation of Interlude 1 with dynamic and agogic indications ensuring the supple character of the interlude	73
Figure 9: <i>Endeavour Bells</i> , bars 49–54. Beginning of the contrary motion of the chords towards the climax at bar 54	74
Figure 10: <i>Endeavour Bells</i> , bars 55–58. Return of the delicate jingle sound (repeated notes) accompanied by a descending melodic line	75
Figure 11: <i>Endeavour Bells</i> , F section, f1 subsection (bars 59–64). Carillon development in all voices, material derived from A section	77

Figure 12: <i>Endeavour Bells</i> , F section, f2 subsection (bars 64–68). Ascending non-synchronised chords	79
Figure 13: <i>Endeavour Bells</i> , bars 68–75. Beginning of Part II, representing the recapitulation of Part I (bar 69 – A1) with a varied restatement of the A material; evocation of glassy resonance	81
Figure 14: <i>Endeavour Bells</i> , bars 76–77. Quasi- <i>tremolando</i> syncopated rhythm; from misty to bright sonority	82
Figure 15: <i>Endeavour Bells</i> , bars 80–89. Mosaic-like structure with alternating material from B and F sections	83
Figure 16: <i>Endeavour Bells</i> , bars 90–91. Ascending arpeggiated chords from Part I, section F (f2)	84
Figure 17: <i>Endeavour Bells</i> , bars 93–98. Interlude 2, polyphonic structure followed by ascending arpeggiated chords	85
Figure 18: <i>Endeavour Bells</i> , bars 102–103. Alternating material, heavy bells with tinny and lighter ones	86
Figure 19: <i>Endeavour Bells</i> , bars 113–117. Coda (beginning at bar 115) presenting a majestic <i>crescendo</i> of rich chords in contrary motion	87
Figure 20: <i>Endeavour Bells</i> , bars 118–127. Continuation of coda, with <i>diminuendo</i> and fading-away dynamic phases of the distant chords	88
Figure 21: Chopin, <i>Nocturne op. 27, no. 2, D flat major</i> , bars 1–12, where the melodic theme and the accompaniment are the inspirational source for <i>Nocturniana</i>	89
Figure 22: Excerpt from <i>Turangalîla Symphony</i> , Part VI (bars 30–31) by Messiaen, where the dissonant high-pitched piano figurations and woodwind patterns are the inspirational source for <i>oiseaux</i> style	90
Figure 23: <i>Nocturniana</i> , bars 1–4. Beginning of a ₁ with three superimposed layers: 1. ornamented melodic layer; 2. Chopin harmonic figuration; 3. Low chords	97

Figure 24: <i>Nocturniana</i> , bars 8–10. Piano 2 playing chords in the low register, reaching the lowest piano sound A_0 at bar 8	99
Figure 25: <i>Nocturniana</i> , bars 11–16. Presentation of first phrase of Chopin theme (Piano 1, right hand), trills and rich ornamented line (Piano 2, right hand) and low chords (Piano 2, left hand)	100
Figure 26: <i>Nocturniana</i> bars 24–28. Second phrase of Chopin theme (a_3 , bars 25–28) played by Piano 1, requiring a slight <i>crescendo</i> to its climax $G\ flat_6$ at bar 27	101
Figure 27: <i>Nocturniana</i> , bars 34–37. Dissolution process (bars 34–36) and beginning of transitional passage in low register (bar 37)	103
Figure 28: <i>Nocturniana</i> , bars 38–43. Chopin m_x motive (bar 41), ascending figure (bar 42), varied version of m_x (bar 43)	104
Figure 29: <i>Nocturniana</i> , bars 45–46. Chopin m_y motive, polyphonic structure of chords (imitation between Piano 1 and Piano 2) with dissonant sonorities	105
Figure 30: <i>Nocturniana</i> , bars 47–49. The windy rumble effect (Piano 2, bars 47–48) and Chopin motives m_z and m_q (Piano 1, bars 47, 48)	106
Figure 31: <i>Nocturniana</i> , bars 51–52. Chopin motive m_q rhythmically varied and presented in a repetitive manner, accompanied by trills and tremolos (both pianos)	107
Figure 32: <i>Nocturniana</i> , bar 53. Climactic moment, virtuosic descending octaves	108
Figure 33: <i>Nocturniana</i> , bars 58–63. Figurational murmur (Piano 2) and restatement of the Chopin phrase (Piano 1 m_z bars 58–59 followed by m_q at Piano 2, bar 59)	109
Figure 34: <i>Nocturniana</i> , bars 64–75. Ascending scales (bars 64–65) and varied restatement of Chopin phrase 1 (bars 67–75) accompanied by trills	111
Figure 35: <i>Nocturniana</i> , bars 76–82. Subsection c with chords suggesting midnight <i>horologe</i> -like bangs and birds (Messiaen <i>oiseaux</i> style)	112

Figure 36: <i>Nocturniana</i> , bars 87–89. Continuation of <i>oiseaux</i> style (Piano 2) overlapped with beginning of recapitulation (Piano 1)	113
Figure 37: <i>Nocturniana</i> , bars 100–106. Restatement of Chopin theme (bar 102, Piano 1) and of ornamented layer (bar 101, Piano 2)	114
Figure 38: <i>Nocturniana</i> , bars 107–109. Second-voice melody (Piano 1 left hand), trill melody accompanied by complete figuration at the left hand (Piano 2)	115
Figure 39: <i>Nocturniana</i> , bars 110–114. <i>Oiseaux</i> style (Piano 1) and ornamented melody with descending bass line (Piano 2)	116
Figure 40: <i>Nocturniana</i> , bars 115–117. Second phrase of Chopin theme accompanied by a rhythmic ostinato figure	117
Figure 41: <i>Nocturniana</i> , bars 130–137. Coda with m_x Chopin motive and final ascending wavy scales until disappearance	118
Figure 42: <i>Calypso</i> , bars 1–2. Structural elements x , y and z	123
Figure 43: <i>Calypso</i> , bar 5. Structural element β	123
Figure 44: <i>Calypso</i> , bars 7–8. Structural element Ω	123
Figure 45: <i>Calypso</i> , bars 11–14. Fragment of a_2 subsection, repeated chords and notes increasing in speed (β figure) over a melodic line in octaves	125
Figure 46: <i>Calypso</i> , bars 18–20. Fragment of a_3 subsection, wavy figuration element	127
Figure 47: <i>Calypso</i> , bars 45–50. The beauty theme, melodic lyrical line in the upper register accompanied by an ostinato figure (section B, subsection b_1)	128
Figure 48: <i>Calypso</i> , bars 51–53, b_2 subsection. Low-register figuration as a murmur over the beauty theme in a reversed voicing (ostinato at the first voice and the melodic line at the second voice)	129
Figure 49: <i>Calypso</i> , bars 71–72, C section and c_1 subsection (fragment). Complex chords set in two different layers in <i>stretto</i> (at one-octave distance)	130

Figure 50: <i>Calypso</i> , bars 136–138. Repeated chevron-beamed notes and repeated-chords figures	132
Figure 51: <i>Lebenskraft – Piano Concerto no. 2</i> , Part (Movement) I comprising principal theme <i>element x</i> (thick melody resulting from quasi-small clusters), <i>element y</i> (percussive timbre), <i>element z</i> (wavy sonority); fragmentation process targets the low register	141
Figure 52: <i>Lebenskraft – Piano Concerto no. 2</i> , Part (Movement) I (fragment). Preparation of bridge by gradually reaching the upper register and slowing down the tempo with <i>element q</i> as new material for bridge	142
Figure 53: <i>Lebenskraft – Piano Concerto no. 2</i> , Part (Movement) I. Secondary theme (<i>b</i> ₁) fragment displaying the repeated-notes <i>motive w</i> in <i>stretto</i> imitation	143
Figure 54: <i>Lebenskraft – Piano Concerto no. 2</i> , Part (Movement) I. Development (<i>D</i> ₁), elements of principal theme varied	144
Figure 55: <i>Lebenskraft – Piano Concerto no. 2</i> , Part (Movement) I. Second half of solo cadenza, ascent from low register towards upper register as a preparation for the recapitulation	145
Figure 56: <i>Lebenskraft – Piano Concerto no. 2</i> , Part (Movement) I. Recapitulation, starting with Piano 2's 'orchestral <i>tutti</i> ' and followed by Piano 1's varied version of the principal theme	146
Figure 57: <i>Lebenskraft – Piano Concerto no. 2</i> , Part (Movement) I. Secondary theme set in 3/4 time, with Piano 1 as accompanist adopting a jazz-like swing feel and highlighting irregular rhythm and accents	147
Figure 58: <i>Lebenskraft – Piano Concerto no. 2</i> , Part (Movement) I. First subsection of coda (<i>c</i> ₁) in a faster tempo, with <i>element x</i> from principal theme and <i>element q</i> from bridge	148
Figure 59: <i>Lebenskraft – Piano Concerto no. 2</i> , Part (Movement) I. Second part of coda (<i>c</i> ₂) displaying the appearance of the organ and the slowing-down process; at bar 191, the new theme reveals the apothotic character of the finale	150

Figure 60: <i>Lebenskraft – Piano Concerto no. 2</i> , Part (Movement) I. Virtuoso scales of Piano 1 in last subsection of coda (c ₃)	151
Figure 61: <i>Lebenskraft – Piano Concerto no. 2</i> , Part (Movement) I. The last powerful chords of the finale, centred on D flat	151
Figure 62: <i>Lebenskraft – Piano Concerto no. 2</i> , Part (Movement) II. Introduction theme, generative sixth intervals (boxed) and <i>q melodic element</i>	153
Figure 63: <i>Lebenskraft – Piano Concerto no. 2</i> , Part (Movement) II. Repeated C sharp played <i>tenuto</i> , <i>x element</i> generating further developments, <i>y element</i> generating stormy gestures in upcoming Section D, and minor sixth and major sixth characteristic intervals (boxed)	154
Figure 64: <i>Lebenskraft – Piano Concerto no. 2</i> , Part (Movement) II. Expressive A flat sound from <i>x element</i> (bar 15), <i>q element</i> integrated in melodic line; further minor and major sixth intervals (boxed) diffused within polyphonic tessitura	156
Figure 65: <i>Lebenskraft – Piano Concerto no. 2</i> , Part (Movement) II. Chordal texture of B section (subsection c, fragment), whose upper voice should be highlighted ..	157
Figure 66: <i>Lebenskraft – Piano Concerto no. 2</i> , Part (Movement) II. Mellow and vocal a ₃ subsection, which will be further developed based on the <i>q element</i> and on the minor and major sixth intervals; restoration of C sharp tonal centre	158
Figure 67: <i>Lebenskraft – Piano Concerto no. 2</i> , Part (Movement) II, Section C subsection d. The initial interval of the second theme (bar 55), a major sixth, reflects the connectivity with the minor sixth interval from the beginning of the introduction theme; the <i>con calore</i> indication suggests a Romantic approach to this new theme	159
Figure 68: <i>Lebenskraft – Piano Concerto no. 2</i> , Part (Movement) II. The reaching of the climax within the C section (bar 66, subsection e) based on a new tonal centre, E major	160
Figure 69: <i>Lebenskraft – Piano Concerto no. 2</i> , Part (Movement) II. Contrary motion of bass line and soprano line	160

Figure 70: <i>Lebenskraft</i> – <i>Piano Concerto no. 2</i> , Part (Movement) II. Development section of A material (<i>q element</i> and major sixth emblematic interval) combined with new elements (<i>z</i> and <i>w</i>)	162
Figure 71: <i>Lebenskraft</i> – <i>Piano Concerto no. 2</i> , Part (Movement) II. Bar 115 turning point to the introduction theme, which acts here as a coda theme	164
Figure 72: <i>Lebenskraft</i> – <i>Piano Concerto no. 2</i> , Part (Movement) III, introduction first subsection (<i>s</i> ₁). ‘Sparkling’ arpeggios and rhythmic ‘orchestral’ motive by Piano 2	167
Figure 73: <i>Lebenskraft</i> – <i>Piano Concerto no. 2</i> , Part (Movement) III. Syncopated motive, generating jazzy style, and ascending figures resembling ‘flames’	168
Figure 74: <i>Lebenskraft</i> – <i>Piano Concerto no. 2</i> , Part (Movement) III. Ragtime-like theme of the refrain, the boxed accompaniment showing recommended accents from bar 25	169
Figure 75: <i>Lebenskraft</i> – <i>Piano Concerto no. 2</i> , Part (Movement) III. First episode theme with repetitive and syncopated figure for the piano accompanied by chromatic rolling figure at the orchestra; at bar 46, climactic phrase leading to explosive moment	170
Figure 76: <i>Lebenskraft</i> – <i>Piano Concerto no. 2</i> , Part (Movement) III. Retransition ‘snaked’ figure and disruption of the isorhythmic pattern	171
Figure 77: <i>Lebenskraft</i> – <i>Piano Concerto no. 2</i> , Part (Movement) III. Segment of Refrain 2, bar 69 left hand recommended accents	172
Figure 78: <i>Lebenskraft</i> – <i>Piano Concerto no. 2</i> , Part (Movement) III. Quasi-cadenza introduction to second episode theme	173
Figure 79: <i>Lebenskraft</i> – <i>Piano Concerto no. 2</i> , Part (Movement) III. Second episode new lyric theme in a baroque-like style with orchestral pedals by Piano 2	174
Figure 80: <i>Lebenskraft</i> – <i>Piano Concerto no. 2</i> , Part (Movement) III. Refrain’s theme combined with rolling chromatic figure	175

Figure 81: <i>Lebenskraft – Piano Concerto no. 2</i> , Part (Movement) III. Coda with material from introduction and refrain	176
Figure 82: <i>Lebenskraft – Piano Concerto no. 2</i> , Part (Movement) III. Last phrase of coda	177

CHAPTER 1

Introduction

1.1. Background to the collaboration

Livia Teodorescu-Ciocănea is a Romanian composer and pianist with a string of accomplishments in the fields of music performance, composition and scholarship. In 1999, an opportunity for me to collaborate with her in preparation for the Australian premiere performance of one of her compositions (*Trio Tentazione* for clarinet, violin and piano), developed into a fortuitous and ongoing partnership of two like-minded artists.

Teodorescu-Ciocănea's credentials include Professor for Composition, Form and Analysis at the Bucharest National University of Music. She studied composition with Myriam Marbe and completed her doctoral studies with Anatol Vieru, Octavian Nemescu and Margaret Lucy Wilkins (UK). Teodorescu-Ciocănea has been visiting lecturer at the University of Illinois-Champaign, USA, 2006 and Oslo Academy of Music, 2006 and presented conferences in the UK, Norway, Australia and the USA. Her music has been performed in Romania, France, Germany, Spain, Italy, Great Britain, Ukraine, Moldavia Republic, Denmark, Switzerland, Singapore, Indonesia, Hong Kong, Australia and the USA. She has published articles and books (see Bibliography) and has written a large number of works for various ensembles, and in vocal and symphonic genres. Her major work, *Le Rouge et le Noir* ballet in three acts, based on the novel by Stendhal, was commissioned by the Bucharest National Opera and premiered by that company in 2000; it has remained in the active repertoire.

Since 2002, Teodorescu-Ciocănea has maintained a fruitful association with the staff of the Sir Zelman Cowen School of Music, Monash University, working in the area of musicological research with Dr Joel Crotty (Senior Lecturer in Musicology and Coordinator of Postgraduate Studies) and in the area of performance research with me. My role at the Sir Zelman Cowen School of Music is that of Senior Lecturer and Coordinator of Piano and Ensemble Studies. My own musical background includes training in piano studies, accompaniment and chamber-music performance at the Kiev State Conservatorium (Ukraine and former USSR), where I received my

Bachelor of Music with Honours degree, and the University of Melbourne (Australia) where I received my Master of Music degree.

During our many years of collaboration, Teodorescu-Ciocănea has written a number of solo piano and chamber music pieces specifically with me in mind as the pianist. Four of these works form the basis of this research portfolio.

1.2. Aims, content and parameters of the research

The aim of the research is to disseminate important 20th- and 21st-century works from Romania into the wider public domain, including Australia and South-East Asia. By doing so, I am able to share my ideas on interpretation in performance and performance techniques in the relatively unique situation of consulting with a living composer.

Another aim is to demonstrate the connections between performance decisions and score-based directions, and how a performer can recognise and communicate these effectively. During the course of this research, I have developed my own interpretation of a selection of Teodorescu-Ciocănea's works (piano solo, piano duet, two pianos, and concerto for solo piano and orchestra arranged for two pianos) with the intention of recording them for publication. In addition, my folio for submission includes previously recorded live performances and published compact discs as representative of my ongoing research since 2000 (see Appendix 1). In all, the folio comprises:

Works for solo piano

- *Calypso* – fantasy for piano solo (2013): first performance – Tamara Smolyar, Melbourne Recital Centre, Australia, 2 May 2013. Recorded at National University of Music Bucharest, 10 May 2013
- *Endeavour Bells* – fantasy for piano solo (2008): first performance – Tamara Smolyar, Music Auditorium, Monash University, Australia, 15 October 2009
- *Sonatina* (1985, published in 1994 and 2000 by Editura Fundației România de Măine a Universității Spiru Haret): first performance – Livia Teodorescu-Ciocănea, Union of Composers and Musicologists, Bucharest, Romania, 23 June 1986. My first performance – Tasmanian Conservatorium of Music,

Hobart, Australia, 21 April 2007 (Australian premiere). Recorded at National University of Music Bucharest, 11 May 2013.

Works for piano duet (four hands)

- *Sonatina buffa: Homage to Charlie Chaplin* (1986, published in 1992 by Editura Muzicală a UCMR): first performance – Livia Teodorescu-Ciocănea and Luminița Berariu, Romanian Athenaeum, Bucharest, Romania, 13 September 1988. My first performance – G. Enescu Hall, National University of Music Bucharest, 15 May 2013, with Livia Teodorescu-Ciocănea. Recorded at National University of Music Bucharest, 12 May 2013.

Works for two pianos

- *Lebenskraft – Piano Concerto no. 2* for piano and orchestra – arranged for two pianos (2013): first performance – Tamara Smolyar and Livia Teodorescu-Ciocănea, G. Enescu Hall, National University of Music Bucharest, 15 May 2013. I also gave the world premiere of the original version (written in 2008) with the Radio Chamber Orchestra of the Romanian Broadcasting Society on 28 May 2008 in Bucharest, at M. Jora Hall, during the International New Music Week Festival. Recorded at National University of Music Bucharest, 13 May 2013.
- *Nocturniana* – fantasy for two pianos on Chopin *Nocturne op. 27, no. 2* (two-piano version 2013, original version for three pianos 2010): first performance – Tamara Smolyar and Livia Teodorescu-Ciocănea, G. Enescu Hall, National University of Music Bucharest, 15 May 2013. Recorded at National University of Music Bucharest, 14 May 2013.

Works for voice and piano

- *Six Songs* – for voice and piano: my first performance – G. Enescu Hall, National University of Music Bucharest, 15 May 2013, with tenor Lucian Corchiș. Recorded at National University of Music Bucharest digital studio, 16–20 May 2013.
 1. *Never Autumn (Niciodată toamna ...)* – poem by Tudor Arghezi (2002)
 2. *Autumn Gospels (Evangheliile toamnei)* – poem by Nichita Stănescu (2002)
 3. *Chanson d'automne (Autumn Song)* – poem by Paul Verlaine (2004)

4. *Melancolie (Melancholy)* – poem by Mihai Eminescu (1989)
5. *Odă în metru antic (Ode in Ancient Meter)* – poem by Mihai Eminescu (1989)
6. *S'amor non è ... (If There Is No Love ...)* – Sonetto 132 by Petrarca (2007)

Chamber music works

Tentazione – trio for clarinet, violin and piano (1994): first performance 15 December 1995, Repertorium Ensemble, Radio Studio Hall, Bucharest. My first performance (Australian premiere): Melbourne, Monash University Music Auditorium, 16 February 2003. Performers: David Griffiths (clarinet), Fintan Murphy (violin), Tamara Smolyar (piano). Recording 2003, published by Move records as *Bridges 1*, catalogue number MD 3342.

Examination of these works relies on establishing specified timbral qualities in relation to the structural elements (textures, form, articulation, harmonic aggregates) involved in the composition process, and how these qualities can be and are demonstrated in performance.

The key research questions I explored are:

- What is the composer's intention, and how can the performer recognise and realise it?
- Is there a consistent relationship between a particular sonority that the composer expects to be conveyed and the actual structure of the music?
- Has the composer found her own solutions for expressing a particular sonority, and can this be duplicated in performance?
- Are there certain musical gestures, combinations of sounds or layers that are more suitable for certain categories of timbre?

The research questions outlined above pertain, in particular, to the following works (to be discussed in Chapter 3), in the order presented: *Endeavour Bells*, *Nocturniana*, *Calypso* and *Lebenskraft*.

1.3. Delimitations

Due to the word-limit requirement, I have written only general comments about the other works included in the portfolio of recorded performances. The short

descriptions of the following works are placed in Chapter 2.3.

Sonatina – for piano solo (1985)

Sonatina buffa (Homage to Charlie Chaplin) – for piano duet four hands (1986)

Tentazione – trio for clarinet, violin and piano (1994)

Polyspectralia – trio for clarinet, violin and piano (2008)

Romulus and Remus – for two violins and piano (2005)

Six Songs – for voice and piano: *Never Autumn* (2002), *Autumn Gospels* (2002), *Autumn Song* (2004), *Melancholy* (1989), *Ode in Ancient Meter* (1989), *If There Is No Love ...* (2007).

1.4. Methodology

According to Carole Gray (1996:3), practice-based research involves two aspects:

firstly research which is initiated in practice, where questions, problems, challenges are identified and formed by the needs of practice and practitioners; and secondly, that the research strategy is carried out through practice, using predominantly methodologies and specific methods familiar to us as practitioners.¹

My performance-based methodology follows this precept in that I experiment with piano techniques to achieve desired timbral qualities in a variety of performance and recording situations and venues. However, I also utilise more traditional research techniques, which include:

1. organising preliminary interviews, discussion opportunities, rehearsal times and workshops with the composer Livia Teodorescu-Ciocănea
2. conducting a literature review on relevant issues such as timbre and acoustics, and researching works by other composers for selection for comparative analysis
3. organising and conducting recording and editing sessions with the composer

¹ Carole Gray, 'Inquiry Through Practice: Developing Appropriate Research Strategies', in *No Guru, No Method? Discussions on Art and Design Research*, University of Art & Design, UIAH, Helsinki, 1996, pp. 82–95 (this reference: p.3 in <http://carolegray.net/Papers%20PDFs/ngnm.pdf>, accessed 26 March 2015).

4. summarising research findings and describing how they relate specifically to the works selected for analysis
5. bringing together all findings for presentation in written form and for application in final performances and recordings.

The examination process of the selected works of Teodorescu-Ciocănea comprised a number of stages, the order of which depended on the composition. These stages included consultation with the composer to ascertain her intentions regarding the timbral quality of the piece in question or, conversely, to offer my suggestions pertaining to the practical applications needed to achieve a desired sound. In these consultations, discussion about timbral quality was usually in relation to the composition's structural elements (textures, form, articulation, harmonic aggregates).

More detailed questions asked of the composer included:

- Is there a consistent relationship between a particular sonority that you want to produce and the actual structure of the music? In other words, how do you achieve a specific kind of sonority, and will the performer recognise it as such and realise it?
- Are there certain musical gestures, combinations of sound or layers that are more suitable for certain categories of timbre?
- Have you found your own solutions for expressing a particular sonority?

Some of the most common descriptive categories of timbre associated with instrumental sound in general and, for the purposes of this discussion, with piano sound in particular are listed below. Most of them can be found in Teodorescu-Ciocănea's works. They belong to different areas of perception – some are associated with visual images (light, dark, bright, misty, fuzzy, clear); others suggest sound-texture qualities (grainy, smooth, sharp, reedy), aural imaging (fused, harmonic, inharmonic, noisy), or appreciations of quantity and density (massive, full, shallow); and some are simply indications for the attack mode (plucked, percussive, mechanical). More poetical ones suggest nature elements (aquatic, windy, misty, aerated). Comparisons are also used to illustrate the special quality of the sound required: bell-like sounds, electric sounds.

Timbre is generally described as the ‘colour’ of music² because it shares with colours a physical phenomenon – that is, waves or frequencies.³ Colours are created by different frequencies of the light spectrum while musical timbre is created by multiple frequencies of the sound spectrum. Yet timbre also proves to be much more than the *colour of the sound*, its complex properties going beyond aural and visual perceptual modes in the decoding process. When describing a sound’s quality, a specific timbre, we use all sorts of words that have much in common with the indications for expression in music (such as *dolce*, *melancolico*, etc.). Musical expression is inextricably linked with timbre, and both are part of the musical imaging of the composer and the performer.

Timbre is also linked with musical harmony. We often speak about harmonic *colours*. Consonance and dissonance concepts are applicable to harmony and also to timbre. Timbre could be the more significant information of a musical text, not only when music is based mostly on timbral effects, but also when sensitive timbral transformations are the main focus of musical expression. The advent of so-called music impressionism at the turn of the 20th century opened the gates for colours and sensations obtained through non-traditional harmonies and combinations of orchestral timbre (for example, Debussy’s *La Mer*, Ravel’s *La Valse*).

With these concepts in mind, I have compiled a list of timbres, presented alphabetically across the columns, that may apply to a single piano sound (individual timbre) or to a configuration of piano sounds (global timbre).

² Editors of Encyclopædia Britannica, ‘Timbre’, in *Encyclopedia Britannica*, <http://www.britannica.com/EBchecked/topic/596009/timbre> (accessed 10 September 2012).

³ Kurt Nassau, ‘Colour’, in *Encyclopedia Britannica*, <http://www.britannica.com/EBchecked/topic/126658/colour> (accessed 10 September 2012).

1.4.1. A selection of timbres

abyssal	aerated	aquatic	bell-like
breathy	bright	broad	clear
crystalline	dark	deep	effervescent
electric	ethereal	full	fused
fuzzy	glassy	gong-like	grainy
harmonic	hieratic	inharmonic	light
limpid	massive	mechanical	mellow
metallic	misty	noisy	percussive
plucked	brassy	rough	segregated
shallow	sharp	smooth	strident
tender	watery	windy	

1.4.2. Definitions of the timbres

abyssal – a low and long resonating sound or chords suggesting deep space

aerated – a rarefied texture or chord with ‘air’ between sounds

aquatic – continuous flow of a configuration of sounds

bell-like – vibrating and ringing sonority

brassy – resembling the sound of a brass instrument

breathy – fragile sonority, without precise attack; flute-like timbre

bright – full sonority

broad – generous sonority

clear – direct sound

crystalline – sharp and luminous sonority

dark – sonority obtained in the low register and in a reduced dynamic

deep – low sonority with resonance

effervescent – vivid and energetic sonority

electric – intense and short sound or chords

ethereal – extremely soft, with almost imperceptible attack of the key

full – big and round sonority

fused – well-balanced sonority of a chord

fuzzy – blurred sonority

glassy – transparent and luminous sonority

gong-like – long sounds or chords similar to the sounds of a gong

grainy – a granular, discontinuous and short group of sounds

hieratic – soft and almost ‘unreal’ sonority; metaphysical vibration

inharmonic – sound mixed with noise (special effects using prepared piano techniques by inserting certain materials between or on the strings)

light – gentle, delicate sonority

limpid – extremely clear with no pedal

massive – fully resonating piano chords or texture

mechanical – unemotional rendition of a musical text; lack of legato or dynamics

mellow – singing-like

metallic – harsh sonority, especially in the upper register

misty – unclear and mysterious

noisy – a dense and crowded configuration of sounds

percussive – direct, loud and non-legato; ‘wooden’

plucked – pizzicato-like sound, obtained on the piano strings or suggested by a very short attack of the key

rough – percussive and harsh sonority

segregated – unbalanced sonority

shallow – superficial sonority with reduced dynamics

sharp – short and abrupt sound

smooth – homogenous and quiet sonority

strident – high and piercing sonority

tender – warm sonority obtained by a slow attack of the key

watery – fluid and wavy sonority

windy – resembling the sound of wind

In one of my interviews with Teodorescu-Ciocănea (23 and 24 October 2015 via Skype; see Appendix 2), she referred to a term, *hypertimbralism*,⁴ that she created to describe her thinking about the potential of timbre in performance. The term often arises in her theoretical talks, lectures, seminars and interviews, some of which I attended in 2008, 2010 and 2013.

By this new concept, Teodorescu-Ciocănea defines music whose main substance is made of complex and unusual timbral gestures that communicate at several levels within the domain of the sound-noise continuum. The term is related to a new concept in informatics (the science and philosophy of information that deals with, but is not restricted to, computer technology) called hypertext. Teodorescu-Ciocănea explains the term hypertext as ‘interconnected information’, in that it is not only linear but also, as an online medium, includes links to other texts. Similarly, she argues that we can think about music in terms of timbre in a nonlinear manner, namely in an interconnected network of timbres that respond one to another at different levels of perception.

Hyper means ‘beyond’ in Greek; therefore, *hypertimbralism* represents a music of timbre that acts on multiple levels and establishes links with other timbres beyond

⁴ *Hypertimbralism* is a new musical term introduced by Livia Teodorescu-Ciocănea, inspired by the idea of hypertext used both in semantics and computer language. It refers to music that is focused primarily on timbral gestures and that occupies a great deal of the sound-noise continuum domain at multiple levels of perception. Sound and noise are no longer separate concepts and coexist at different, interconnected levels. We could think of *hyperlinks* between sound/noise levels according to the density of the musical events and to the perceived harmonicity/inharmonicity (or timbral consonance/dissonance). For example, many sounds in a crowded structure (high density of musical events) could be perceived as noisy and dissonant. But if we magnify details of the same structure through a dilation in time, we perceive musical sounds as less noisy and less dissonant (pers. comm., Teodorescu-Ciocănea, 23 October 2015).

the actual structure. A specific timbre is connected with a multitude of timbral nuances and categories within a musical text. The musical expression and significance is transported through timbre (pers. comm., 23 October 2015).

Hypertimbralism in relation to Teodorescu-Ciocănea's works is discussed in more detail in Chapter 2.

1.5. Literature review

This thesis approaches a multitude of musicological aspects, along with practical ones concerned with the actual pianistic realisation. The research expands to several areas of theoretical studies that I found relevant to timbre. Therefore, I have consulted books, articles, reviews and scores, both in hard copy and online.

The main domains addressed for this thesis can be summarised as studies on:

- timbre, spectralism, forms and analysis
- contemporary music, extended instrumental techniques, and Romanian classical and contemporary music
- the composer Livia Teodorescu-Ciocănea, piano technique and interpretation.

1.5.1. Studies on timbre, spectralism, forms and analysis

William Sethares (2005) describes the various aspects of timbre as a psychoacoustic phenomenon and provides a solid basis on which to develop my own ideas and application to the pieces I investigated. His book *Tuning, Timbre, Spectrum, Scale* gave me the opportunity to achieve a deeper understanding of the notions of consonance and dissonance from the perspective of timbre. Sethares explains consonance and dissonance not only as properties of relationships between tones, but also as inherent qualities of single tones depending on timbre. He argues that any individual sound that possesses more than one partial has a certain degree of roughness, namely sensory dissonance or timbral dissonance, due to interaction of partials.⁵ Sethares states that consonance and dissonance are not absolute perceptual properties but are viewed as lying on a continuum.

He also introduced the concept of *analytical listening* (to 'hear out' the partials) and *holistic listening* (to hear one perceptual entity when partials fuse together), which

⁵ William Sethares, *Tuning, Timbre, Spectrum, Scale*. USA: Springer, 2005, pp. 80.

are two types of spectral listening. These statements appealed to me and served to develop my research on piano timbral properties in the context of Livia Teodorescu's music based on timbre. I presumed that any individual piano sound could be perceived from the perspective of the timbral consonance/dissonance continuum, as could any combination of piano sounds within the musical texture. According to these assumptions, I provided timbral analysis and practical advice for achieving the desired sonorities for the piano pieces presented in this thesis.

In the online article 'Spectral Examination of Byzantine Chant Archetype' by Teodorescu-Ciocănea and Crotty (2014), I found more important information about spectral listening, namely about fusion and fissioning of sounds (concepts also introduced by Sethares (2005) that correspond to holistic and analytical listening). These concepts are very well explained and creatively applied in the context of a timbral analysis of selected Byzantine chants. I used some of the criteria for timbral description found in the above article in this thesis (such as *harmonicity*, *inharmonicity*, *tonalness*, *spectral fusion*). These aspects of timbre perception are essentials in the creative processes of Teodorescu-Ciocănea; therefore, the analytical tools found in this article were of great interest for me.

In Teodorescu-Ciocănea's previous theoretical writings about timbre from 2003 (her article in *Contemporary Music Review*, 'Timbre Versus Spectralism') and 2004 (her book *Musical Timbre: Composition strategies*), she proved to be interested in the psycho-acoustic aspects of the timbre phenomenon, providing musicological implications. Both publications offered me a larger view of her musicological thinking and creative imagination. In her 'Timbre Versus Spectralism' article, I learnt about the relationship between sonic material and structure and a perceptive modulations (the latter is an original concept introduced by Teodorescu-Ciocănea meaning the transformations of sonic perception according to the density of the musical texture). I also understood her extended vision about *spectralism*, a musical style originated in both Romania and France in the 1960s. She states that 'spectral music is a wide and complex approach to timbre, using compositional strategies to transform certain aspects of the sound spectrum' (p. 89).

In *Musical Timbre: Strategies for Composition* (2004), Teodorescu-Ciocănea defines *spectralism* as 'a solution of structuring the musical composition according to the

acoustic model, respectively to the sound spectra' (p. 141). She also provides analysis of her works from a timbral approach, which I found very inspiring for my own research.

In order to enhance my understanding of the links between timbre and the processes involved in creating certain formal and harmonic structures in musical works, I found the articles written by contemporary composers such as Pierre Boulez (1987), Kaija Saariaho (1987) and Tristan Murail (1984) to be extremely helpful. These composers have explored the interactive influences between timbre and harmony and demonstrated the rich sound spectra that can result from such interaction. Complementary to this issue are the theories raised by Didier Guigue (1997) and Gregory Sandell (1995) about musical timbre as a 'sonic object' and the potential of unusual orchestral combinations.

Boulez states in his article 'Timbre and Composition – Timbre and Language' (1987): 'articulation and fusion, these are the opposite poles of the use of timbre in the instrumental world'. He explains that in the case of orchestral sonorities, these are based upon the technique of fusion and their function is one of 'illusion'. In the case of chamber music, 'timbre has a stability that provides clarification of form and timbre'. My research on Teodorescu-Ciocănea's piano music enhances exactly how form is highlighted by timbral properties of various textures.

I found Saariaho's article useful due to her explanation of the complex relationship between timbre and harmony, and how timbre could replace harmony. According to Saariaho ('Timbre and Harmony: Interpolations of Timbral Structures', 1987), '... when timbre is used to create musical form it is precisely the timbre which takes the place of harmony as the progressive element in music'. I found this insight very important because Teodorescu-Ciocănea's music seems to rely not on the vertical axis of harmony but on the timbral result of sound combinations of various densities that evolve in time. Even when melodies are presented, the accompaniment should not be thought as harmonic support but as a timbral environment. I tried to demonstrate that Teodorescu-Ciocănea's music should be approached as a subtle timbral construction, even in the more narrative works.

Tristan Murail ('Spectra and Pixies', 1984) asked 'why try to distinguish the concept of harmony from that of timbre?', claiming that there is a 'harmony-timbre continuum'

and the most important thing is that spectra should evolve in time, 'to become more or less rich, enhance their harmonicity or inharmonicity'. Teodorescu-Ciocănea's crowded or less crowded harmonic structures provide timbral contrasts due to their harmonicity or inharmonicity.

The article 'Sonic Object: A Model for Twentieth Century Music Analysis' (1997) by Didier Guigue has been important for my research because he introduced a methodological approach to musical analysis based on the 'object oriented' concept, applied to Debussy's music. He argues that Debussy created a new musical aesthetic 'where the sonic image acts as a concept in its own right' and 'articulates the form', in opposition to a process of motivic transformation. He defines the sonic object as 'the combination and interaction of multiple musical components' that acts at a medium-level structure, and that 'the way they are linked can become an important vector of form'. He discusses timbral transformations in Debussy's piano pieces *Étude 10 pour les sonorités opposées* and prelude *Brouillards* (2ème Livre), which articulate the form, similarly to Teodorescu-Ciocănea's approach.

Sandell's article 'Roles for Spectral Centroid and Other Factors in Determining "Blended" instrument Pairings in Orchestration' (1995) was useful for the information about combination of timbres in chamber music. He found that pairs of timbres can generate the sensation of *fusion* or *segregation*. I linked this information with Teodorescu-Ciocănea's chamber music, which I have played, and with her orchestral writing, as in her second piano concerto, *Lebenskraft*, which I premiered in 2008.

Any performing musician should rely on an understanding of a work's structure, because the articulation of form is better realised when the performer is aware of the constituents that comprise its shape. I found important guidelines for structural analysis in books by Douglas Green (1993), Ellis Kohs (1976) and Teodorescu-Ciocănea (2005). Nicholas Cook (1987) provides some modern methods of analysis. Even more helpful is Cook (2007), which connects analysis with aspects of performance.

1.5.2. Studies on contemporary music, extended instrumental techniques, and Romanian classical and contemporary music

In the book *Creative Music Composition* by Margaret Lucy Wilkins (2006), I found a description of Teodorescu-Ciocănea's flute concerto, *Rite for Enchanting the Air* (dedicated to Pierre-Yves Artaud). The comments highlight the magical vision of the composer in terms of unique sonorities and timbral subtleties. Wilkins considers Teodorescu-Ciocănea, along with Tristan Murail, as a representative composer for spectralism aesthetics. I included in my reading articles and books on the piano works of composers Béla Bartók (Barbara Nissman 2002), John Cage (Jeffrey Perry 2005), George Crumb (Monica Kang 2016), György Kurtág (Ortwin Nimczik 2001–02) and Michael Finnissy (Henrietta Brougham, Christopher Fox and Ian Pace 1997). Extended piano techniques such as 'playing with overtones' (Kurtág) or prepared piano (Cage, Crumb) are described in the same chapter. I explored other modern composers' piano repertoire, including the work of György Ligeti, Olivier Messiaen and George Enescu.

Ligeti achieved an original style of piano writing by exploiting in a virtuosic way the piano's resources. His *Études pour piano* established themselves as a landmark of the repertoire by their rhythmic complexity due to polyrhythms. Denys Bouliane (2006) refers to the first six études of Ligeti,⁶ giving interesting information about the perceptual interaction of several musical layers and about aural impressions concerning the harmonic field or rhythmic and metrical fluidity. Her article is equally helpful for composers and performers. It unveils the underlying processes of Ligeti's composition and represents an approach to learning and performing some of the most important piano works of the repertoire of the 20th and 21st centuries. Here I found remote connections with Teodorescu-Ciocănea's piano music with regards to rhythmic complexity and textural densities. Compared to Ligeti, Teodorescu-Ciocănea obtains these sonic results by means of heterophony and superimposed figural layers. I also recognised similarities between Ligeti and Teodorescu-Ciocănea's music regarding the character of certain études: the lyrical and melodic character of the *Arc-en-ciel* parallels with the interludes of her *Endeavour Bells*; and

⁶ Denys Bouliane and Anouk Lang. 'Ligeti's Six "Études pour piano": The Fine Art of Composing Using Cultural Referents', *Theory and Practice* 31, 2006, pp. 159–207.

the 'lamento' motive of *Autome à Varsovie* has an East European flavor, as found in some of Teodorescu-Ciocănea's works (for example, her *Sonatina*).

I have investigated the major piano works by Messiaen, such as *Vingt Regards sur l'enfant Jésus*,⁷ *Visions de l'Amen* (for two pianos), *Préludes*, *Turangalîla Symphony* for piano solo, *Ondes Martenot* for solo and full orchestra. I found the correspondences between Teodorescu's music and Messiaen's style interesting and refreshing. This could be observed at the harmonic level, the content of the chords, the sense of large melody and especially the sensitiveness for timbral nuances. Teodorescu also uses superimposed layers, symmetries and rhythmic pedals, but in different musical contexts and aesthetics to Messiaen. For example, her sacred music related more to the East-European Orthodox music than the Catholic one.

Teodorescu's piano music is also related to the music of George Enescu, by its complex harmonic structure, intertwined melodies and lyric character with occasionally folkloric references. I studied the following Enescu's piano works: Piano Suite no. 1 op. 3 *Dans le Style Ancien*, Piano Suite no. 2 op. 10, Piano Sonata no. 1 op. 24 in F# minor and Piano Sonata no. 3 op. 24 in D major.

Alfred Blatter, in his book *Instrumentation and Orchestration* (1997), also offers fully explained examples of contemporary music and extended instrumental techniques. In this text, he provides a list of sonorities obtained by combining different instruments, and describes the resulting timbres. His list (pp. 420–1) inspired me to find and name various categories of piano timbre. He also provides information about piano mechanics, pedals, limitations and special effects (pp. 242–5). Richard Bunker Evans (1981) was helpful because in his work I discovered several prepared piano techniques related to Cage's multi-timbral invention. Juan José Burred (2004) presents in *The Acoustics of the Piano* information about the origin and evolution of the piano and discusses several aspects of piano resonance and timbre. I found the

⁷ Frances Wilson. 'A Monument of Twentieth-century Pianism: Messiaen's *Vingt Regards sur l'enfant-Jésus*', *Interlude*, 28 September 2017. <http://www.interlude.hk/front/monumental-twentieth-century-pianismmessiaens-vingt-regards-sur-lenfant-jesus/#> (accessed 3 October 2016).

third chapter of his book very useful as it presents the influence of articulation and touch in sound quality (p. 6).⁸

In order to increase my familiarity with Romanian music and especially with Teodorescu-Ciocănea's works, I read a number of books and articles concerning Romanian musicology, including by Viorel Cosma (2006), Valentina Sandu-Dediu (2006) and Gheorghe Firca (2006).

1.5.3. Studies on the composer Livia Teodorescu-Ciocănea and her piano technique and interpretation

I consulted material written about Teodorescu-Ciocănea's premieres and performances that has appeared in reviews, interviews and studies, and found it enlightening with regard to her compositional style, her performance techniques, and the sources (themes, images and sounds) that have inspired her creative direction.

Chapter 3 of this thesis provides guidelines for performing Teodorescu-Ciocănea's music. Apart from my own experience as a concert pianist and pedagogue, my practice-led research also consulted several books concerning piano technique. I elicited performance indications and suggestions on how to obtain certain sounds on the piano from sources including Alan Fraser (2003), Seymour Bernstein (2011), Malwine Bree (1997) and Marie Prentner (2005). In addition, special information about the quality of piano sound following Chopin's method as described by Jean-Pierre Marty (2007) was particularly helpful.

⁸ Juan José Burred, *The Acoustics of the Piano*. Madrid: Professional Conservatory of Music Arturo Soria, revised version, 2004, trans. David Ripplinger, 2009.
https://www.jjburred.com/research/pdf/burred_acoustics_piano.pdf (accessed 20 September 2015).

CHAPTER 2

Livia Teodorescu-Ciocănea: a biographical sketch

The aim of this chapter is to illustrate Livia Teodorescu-Ciocănea's significance within today's Romanian music scene, and my own engagement with Romanian music.

I first encountered works by Romanian composers in 1999 and two years later began to perform them in Australia. My association with this music has continued to flourish because I have had the opportunity to develop a strong awareness of the sensibility and imagination of the composers, enhanced by a profound knowledge of the context in which they execute their creativity.

2.1. Livia Teodorescu-Ciocănea's innovative blend of traditional and modern

Livia Teodorescu-Ciocănea is considered an important composer of music in Romania today,⁹ carrying out her career at a high professional level both as a composer and a concert pianist.¹⁰ This complete musicianship is one of her most powerful characteristics within present-day Romanian musical culture, and follows the model of Romanian pianists/composers Dinu Lipatti and Valentin Gheorghiu.

While Teodorescu-Ciocănea maintains that her style is closer to classical figures such as George Enescu, Mihail Jora and Paul Constantinescu than to composers of avant-garde or experimental aesthetics, her music is highly modern and original (Teodorescu-Ciocănea interview 23 October 2015 via Skype; see Appendix 2). The classical roots she preserves are evident in the form, structure, expression, harmony and melody of her works. The modern component in her compositions lies mainly in her attention to timbre and in her original creative techniques, which are based on the spectralism school of thought,¹¹ as identified by composer Nigel Osborne of the University of Edinburgh. He states (Osborne 2001):

⁹ See, for example, Christopher Fox, 'Temperaments, Tonalities and Microtonalities: An Introduction', *Contemporary Music Review*, 22:1+2, 2003, pp. 2.

¹⁰ Veronica Anghelescu, *Frederic Chopin, un CD in interpretarea compozitoarei si pianistei Livia Teodorescu-Ciocănea*. <http://no14plusminus.ro/?s=Chopin> (accessed 4 December 2017).

¹¹ Nigel Osborne, PhD report, 2001.

Livia Teodorescu-Ciocănea is a composer of powerful vision and imagination. Her compositional technique presents a significant advance on the overtone school, by richer and more fluid application ... Her achievement is close to the work of a number of East European women composers, such as Gubaidulina.

According to Teodorescu-Ciocănea, her music is of the *modern classic* variety – namely, ‘it is a kind of Eastern modernism rooted in the mainstream of Western classical music’ (Teodorescu-Ciocănea interview 23 October 2015 via Skype; see Appendix 2).

In addition to her performing and composing activity, Teodorescu-Ciocănea is the author of several musicological articles and books. The article ‘Timbre Versus Spectralism’, published in *Contemporary Music Review* in 2003, is one of the most important bibliographical references in the academic literature regarding the spectralism style. In it, she discusses the impact of timbre on musical structure and provides an original classification of various tendencies in French and Romanian spectral music.

Published in 2004, Teodorescu-Ciocănea’s book *Musical Timbre: Composition Strategies* is an extensive study on timbre from the psycho-acoustic perspective, based on modern theories. It also provides timbral analysis of a selection of her own orchestral works.

Teodorescu-Ciocănea’s *Musical Forms and Analysis Treatise* (2005 and 2014) is a scholarly work containing chapters about musical form archetypes; classification of structural units such as phrase, motives and periods; and analytical criteria. It discusses and defines vocal and instrumental homophonic and polyphonic tonal forms, providing examples from the classical repertoire. The book also contains examples from the modern repertoire, including works by Béla Bartók, Claude Debussy, Igor Stravinsky and Krzysztof Penderecki.

2.2. Biographical overview¹²

Livia Teodorescu-Ciocănea was born in Galatzi, Romania, in 1959.¹³ She studied piano at the Music and Arts College in Galatzi between 1965 and 1977, where one of her piano teachers was Charlotte Marcovici, who studied in Vienna in the 1940s.

Teodorescu-Ciocănea was a child prodigy. She started to take piano lessons at four years of age and made her debut at seven, playing Beethoven's *Für Elise* at the Drama Theatre. As a teenager in 1973 she won first prize at the national Golden Lyra competition playing Liszt's *La Campanella*, Chopin's *Fantaisie-Impromptu* and Enescu's *Prélude* from *Suite dans le style ancien – pour piano seul, op. 3*. She was awarded other national piano prizes and was given the opportunity to perform at public concerts with a number of orchestras, playing, for example, Beethoven's *Piano Concerto no. 1* and *Piano Concerto no. 3* in ensuing years (pers. comm., 23 October 2015).

During her adolescence she liked the genres of opera and operetta, often going to watch them at the Lyric Theatre in Galatzi. This experience influenced her professional life, which always included a leaning towards opera and ballet. Between 1985 and 2001, she was an accompanist and vocal coach for the National Opera in Bucharest. In 2000, her three-act ballet *Le Rouge et le Noir* after Stendhal was premiered with great success by the company of the National Opera in Bucharest and remained as an acclaimed production in its repertoire until 2008. In 2012 she was commissioned by the Union of Composers and Musicologists in Romania to write an opera that she completed three years later. The three-act opera is based on the Chekhov story *The Lady with the Little Dog* and has a libretto by Teodorescu-Ciocănea's daughter, Iuliana Ciocănea-Teodorescu.

Teodorescu-Ciocănea entered the Ciprian Porumbescu Conservatory (now the Bucharest National University of Music) in 1977 and graduated in 1981 with a Bachelor in Composition. Her teachers included Myriam Marbe for composition, Ștefan Niculescu for form and analysis, and Ioana Minei and Ana Pitiș for piano.

¹² The observations that follow are derived from a series of interviews that took place with Teodorescu-Ciocănea during the period August 2015 to June 2016; see Appendix 2.

¹³ Viorel Cosma, *Muzicieni din Romania: Lexicon*. Bucuresti: Editura Muzicala, 2006, pp. 76–8.

She turned to PhD studies after the 1989 Romanian Revolution, when the system changed and allowed more people to enrol in higher-degree work. She was admitted for a PhD in musicology at the National University of Music in Bucharest in 1996, studying with composer Anatol Vieru and, later, Octavian Nemescu. In 1998 and 1999 she obtained a Grant for Excellence from the Romanian government to temporarily transfer her PhD studies to the University of Huddersfield in the UK for two consecutive years. There she undertook the composition part of her doctorate, studying with Dr Margaret Lucy Wilkins. The result was a doctorate in both musicology and composition.

In 1981, after finishing at the Conservatory, she had been sent to work as a piano teacher at a school in Tecuci, a small town near Galatzi, on an imposed internship. This was under the rule of the Communist regime, where all graduates were sent to serve in non-urban locales or small towns for four years (the big cities were disallowed by the authorities in 1981). In 1985 she was selected for a full-time job as an accompanist at the Romanian National Opera in Bucharest, initially for the ballet department and later for the opera department (vocal coach). She remained at the National Opera until 2001.

In 1995 she accepted a full-time job as assistant professor at the National University of Music in Bucharest (in addition to her position at the National Opera), teaching form and analysis and orchestration. In 1997 she became a lecturer, and between 2004 and 2015 she worked as an associate professor for composition, form and analysis. In 2015 she was appointed Professor of Composition at the same institution.

Teodorescu-Ciocănea has been a member of the Union of Composers and Musicologists in Romania since 1987. Her music has been performed internationally, including in the USA, Australia, Hong Kong, Indonesia, Germany, Italy, France, the UK, Spain, Denmark, Hungary, the Republic of Moldavia, and Ukraine.

In 2008 she won an Australian federal government grant, the Endeavour Award Postdoctoral Research Fellowship, to be undertaken at Monash University, Melbourne. Her project *East and West at the Fundamental Level of Timbre* resulted in two compositional works and a reviewed article. I premiered both of her works – namely, *Endeavour Bells* (fantasy for piano solo) and *Polyspectralia* (trio for violin,

clarinet and piano). I have played *Endeavour Bells* at Monash University (2009), in Jakarta, Indonesia (2011) and at Bucharest National University of Music (2012). It was included on the commercial CD *Bridges 2* published by Move Records Australia in 2010 and distributed internationally. *Polyspectralia* was premiered during the Music in the Round Festival 2008 at Monash University by performers Miki Tsunoda (violin), David Griffiths (clarinet) and me (piano).

Various institutions, such as the Romanian Ministry of Culture, Polish Cultural Institute in Bucharest, Romanian National Opera, Composers and Musicologists Union of Romania, and Orchestre Français de Flutes, have commissioned Teodorescu-Ciocănea to write works for specific performances. She has also received commissions from international artists, including French flautist Pierre-Yves Artaud and French saxophonist Daniel Kientzy.

Teodorescu-Ciocănea has collaborated, both as pianist and composer, with conductors including Alain Paris (France), Alan Tongue (UK), Barrie Webb (UK) and Paul Nadler (Metropolitan Opera, USA). Her music has been performed by leading orchestras in Romania (G. Enescu Philharmonic Orchestra, National Radio Orchestra, Chamber Radio Orchestra and Bucharest National Opera).

As a pianist, in 2004 at the Romanian premiere of Messiaen's *Turangalîla Symphony*, she played the extraordinarily complex piano part of this work with the G. Enescu Philharmonic Orchestra conducted by Alain Paris (France). She also premiered Messiaen's *Visions de l'Amen* (for two pianos) in 1994 with pianist Luminița Berariu at the Romanian Athenaeum in Bucharest.

Teodorescu-Ciocănea has played and recorded works from the classical and Romantic genres. Her Chopin recital on 5 December 2010 at the Romanian Athenaeum took place during the Chopin Year International Festival coordinated by the Polish Cultural Institute. A live recording of this recital was released as a CD by Electrecord (the oldest recording label in Romania; catalogue number EDC 1092). In Romania, she has collaborated with singers, chamber groups and orchestras to perform Romantic pieces, contemporary repertoire and concerti. For more than a decade, she played most of the piano duo repertoire with pianist Luminița Berariu.

For her compositional activity, Teodorescu-Ciocănea has been awarded a variety of prestigious prizes, including by Romania's Composers and Musicologists Union in 2001, 2003, 2006, 2009 and 2016. In 2006, she was also awarded the G. Enescu Romanian Academy Award for composition for the piece *Romulus and Remus* (trio for two violins and piano), which I premiered with violinists Elizabeth Sellars and Fintan Murphy in 2005 at Monash University. In 2008, she was awarded the National Cultural Merit Ordre (Knight Grade) by the Romanian Presidency.

2.3. Influences, styles, genres, selected works

In my discussions with Teodorescu-Ciocănea about her inspirational sources, she mentioned several areas of interest that are associated with various musical situations. These include folkloric and religious music, song forms, narrative styles and traditional classical and theatrical forms, as well as the fields of multilayered spectralism and hypertimbralism. Accordingly, she has written pieces with the latter qualities for contemporary music festivals; on the other hand, she has written music with Romantic or impressionistic features in a modern timbral environment. In any context in which pieces are to be performed, she aims to achieve the best-possible collaboration with the performers and to realise audience expectations.

2.3.1. Folkloric influence

Teodorescu-Ciocănea has imbued some of her works with subtle characteristics of ancient Romanian folk music, treating the material in a heterophonic style with a kind of rhythmic freedom. For example, the cantata *Bunavestire (The Annunciation)*, 1992, revised 1996) is concerned with the use of light and shadows within the musical texture by means of unconventional techniques for strings (such as *sul ponticello*, *sul tasto*, *glissando*, harmonics). In her book *Musical Timbre: Composition Strategies*, Teodorescu-Ciocănea parallels her treatment of musical clarity or fuzziness with the *chiaroscuro* painting technique used mostly by Rembrandt (see Teodorescu-Ciocănea 2004, pp. 149–50).

A subtle heterophonic *doina*¹⁴ style (a *doina* is a lament song unique to Romania)¹⁵ is present in the first section of the trio *Tentazione*¹⁶ (1994) for violin, clarinet and piano, a piece I played and recorded for the Australian label Move, included on the CD *Bridges 1* (2003; see appendices 1 and 7). This piece recalls the remote spirit of the *doina*, yet contains contemporary features such as complex rhythms and chordal densities (bars 61–68). The composer’s program notes mention the attraction power that operates between sounds – the sensation of melting together in one fundamental sound. She also mentions the shadowing technique – namely, providing motives and shadows of motives.

2.3.2. Religious music influence (Byzantine and Gregorian chants)

Another area of interest that acts as an inspirational resource for Teodorescu-Ciocănea is religious music. She leans towards combining various features of Byzantine and Gregorian music as a unified ecumenical Christian music. She remarks that Romania is like an island of Latinity in the Orthodox world. Another connection to this matter is that her grandmother was of Italian origin and her mother was Catholic, while her father was Orthodox.

In her co-authored article ‘Spectral Examination of Byzantine Chant Archetype’ (2014),¹⁷ she studied the acoustical implication of the ison¹⁸ (bass drone, in Byzantine Orthodox practice) on overall sonority in contrast with the Catholic organum based on Gregorian chants. Teodorescu-Ciocănea has expressed this cultural fusion in several of her works. For example, *Oratio Sanctae Brigittae* (2002, choral piece, published in 2015), which was performed on 15 June 2014 at the Carmelite Church Melbourne by the Astra Choir, conducted by John McCaughey, is based on a Gregorian-like chant ornamented with some Byzantine melodic features. *Mysterium tremendum II* (2016) is a cantata for mezzo-soprano and orchestra based

¹⁴ Jan Ling, *A History of European Folk Music*, University of Rochester Press, 1997, p. 106. Trans. Linda Schenck and Robert Schenck.

¹⁵ Keith Arnold Hitchins et al., ‘Romania’, in *Encyclopaedia Britannica*, <http://www.britannica.com/EBchecked/topic/508461/Romania/276023/The-arts> (accessed 10 September 2012).

¹⁶ See Appendix 6 for score and Appendix 7 for recording.

¹⁷ Livia Teodorescu-Ciocănea and Joel Crotty, ‘Spectral Examination of Byzantine Chant Archetype’, in *Journal of the International Society for Orthodox Church Music*, Vol. 1, 2014, pp. 1–19. <http://www.isocm.com/jisocm-vol01-teodorescu-crotty> (accessed 7 December 2017).

¹⁸ Eno Koço, *A Journey of the Vocal Iso(n)*, Cambridge Scholars Publishing, 2015, pp. 101.

on various religious texts from the Orthodox and Catholic liturgies, in Romanian, English and Latin. The music embraces both characteristics within a contemporary instrumental style. *Preghiera ecumenica di Papa Paulo Secondo* (2006) is a piece written for a sinfonietta ensemble that was commissioned by the International New Music Week festival in Bucharest. It brings together a Gregorian-like melody, treated in a polyphonic style, with Byzantine-like embellishments, treated heterophonically. A dramatic contrast appears in the central part, which is meant to represent the turbulent world in which we live. The piece ends with a quasi-recitative by the flute as a deep prayer.

Polyspectralia (2008) – trio for violin, clarinet and piano is perhaps Teodorescu-Ciocănea's most elaborate piece influenced by religious elements, going deep into the acoustical fundamentals of the two chant archetypes. The piece was written during her Endeavour Award scholarship at Monash University in 2008. The composer transforms different kinds of syntax linked to their cultural background to reveal the timbral and spectral features that distinguish each of them. This is why she named the piece *Polyspectralia*, thinking of a cultural polyspectrum. In this regard, she explores homophonic structures associated with Western classical music, based on melody accompanied by chords, polyphonic structures associated with Western baroque style, monophonic structures associated with classical instrumental cadenzas, and heterophonic structures with ison associated with Eastern European music, Romanian folk songs such as *doina* and Byzantine chant. The central part of this piece presents a heterophonic superimposition of an ornamental melody played in a cumulative way by the piano's right hand, by the violin (the same melody in harmonics) and by the clarinet. All these layers are accompanied by a bass drone (ison). A quasi-recapitulation recalls the first sections, and the end refers to the introduction material.

I premiered this piece together with Miki Tsunoda and David Griffiths during the Music in the Round International Festival in 2008 at Monash University and had the opportunity to work on it with the composer while she was at Monash University to gain a deeper understanding of its acoustical and cultural significance.

2.3.3. Vocal music: songs

Teodorescu-Ciocănea has written ten songs for voice and piano (see Appendix 6), which she prefers to label *musical poems* or song/poems rather than simple *lieds* due to their complexity, length and expression. I played and recorded six of these song/poems (see Appendix 1) with Romanian tenor Lucian Corchiș (soloist of the National Opera in Bucharest) in May 2013 at the National University of Music Bucharest (see Appendix 7).

Three of these pieces are part of an open cycle that brings together works inspired by autumn. The song cycle is called *Niciodată toamna ... (Never Autumn ...)* and comprises, so far, the songs:

*Never Autumn*¹⁹ (*Niciodată toamna ...*) – poem by Tudor Arghezi, 2002

*Autumn Gospels*²⁰ (*Evangheliile toamnei*) – poem by Nichita Stănescu, 2002

Autumn (Toamna) – poem by Rainer Maria Rilke, 2002

*Chanson d'automne*²¹ (*Autumn Song*) – poem by Paul Verlaine, 2004 (Prize of the Composers Union in 2009)

Autumn (Toamnă) – poem by Nicolae Coman, 2009

Autumn within Lied (*Întomnare'n lied*) – poem by Nicolae Coman, 2011

Corchiș and I performed and recorded three songs from this cycle, *Never Autumn*, *Autumn Gospels* and *Chanson d'automne*.

Never Autumn (2002), named for one of the most beautiful of Tudor Arghezi's poems, is very evocative and descriptive. The vocal part is at times soft and lyrical, at times powerful and dramatic. The piano part at the beginning tries to convey the sound of leaves falling and then continues as an accompaniment to the voice, interacting with it in a complex polyphonic tessitura. A few interludes raise the piano

¹⁹ See Appendix 6 for score and Appendix 7 for recording.

²⁰ See Appendix 6 for score and Appendix 7 for recording.

²¹ See Appendix 6 for score and Appendix 7 for recording.

part to an almost orchestral level. The piano also has the function of a narrator, following the spirit of the vocal part.

Autumn Gospels (2002), based on Nichita Stănescu's poem of the same name, has a special declamatory structure. The poet imagines the four apostles Matei (Matthew), Luca (Luke), Marcu (Mark) and Ioan (John) speaking about 'the fall of the leaves in autumn'. It is like a small scenario with four apostles and the narrator (who might be the poet himself). The singer speaks before each of the gospels, announcing the apostle. Teodorescu-Ciocănea imagined for this song an atemporal world where Romanian folk music and Catholic, Byzantine and Jewish music are brought together to express the same idea of death and rebirth. Each apostle is associated with one of the sacred music styles mentioned above. The introduction is made up of two gestures, the first chordal, as an ascension (Catholic style, recalling Messiaen), and the second melodic over a chordal pedal. This particular melody has a strong Oriental flavour in its undulating contour and is ornamented with the use of the augmented-second interval, characteristic of Near East, Byzantine, Jewish and Romanian folk music. The interludes build on the chordal gestures, increasing the harmonic tension. The last interlude resumes the Oriental melody. The coda is also based on chords, which descend to the low register and then make a final ascension to stop on a luminous major/minor chord.

Chanson d'automne (2004) is based on Paul Verlaine's poem of the same name, which is one of the most famous poems ever written due to its extreme poetic musicality. As Verlaine stated in his *Art poétique*, he pursued the music of the verses above all else: '*De la musique avant toute chose*'. Teodorescu-Ciocănea changed the register of the musical expression for the refrain of this song towards a French cabaret style, borrowing the character of the chansons of Edith Piaf and Yves Montand. The piano begins with a rapid tremolo-like figure suggesting trembling leaves, and continues with a strange waltz-like theme accompanied by compact harmonies, similar to small clusters, in the left hand. The first verse of the poem is presented rhythmically stretched, in a kind of 'abandonment' or decadent manner. The idea of a waltz is further developed with a new theme in the vocal part that has a swinging character. A contrast follows with a central part written in a quasi-*recitativo* style, with dramatic accents. The final part is varied and combines all the themes of

the first section. The composer was awarded the Prize of the Composers and Musicologists Union of Romania in 2009 for this work.

In November 1989, a month before the revolution that removed the Communist regime in Romania, Teodorescu-Ciocănea wrote a three-lyric cycle based on poems by Romania's most important poet, Mihai Eminescu: *Melancolie (Melancholy)*, *O, rămâi (Oh, Remain!)* and *Odă în metru antic (Ode in Ancient Meter)*. In May 2013, tenor Lucian Corchiș and I made special recordings and performed two of these songs, *Melancolie* and *Odă în metru antic*, in a recital at the National University of Music Bucharest.

*Melancolie*²² (*Melancholy*, 1989) is a philosophical poem. Teodorescu-Ciocănea based her piece on the first part of this larger poem. The chosen verses describe the death of the 'queen of the night' at dawn as she passes through a gate that opens through clouds. Several other images complete the poetical power of the writing: a mausoleum with torches in which lies the 'night monarch'; a winter landscape; a cemetery with crooked crosses; an owl and a moaning bell tower.

The piano part of the song expresses the atmosphere of the verses by means of dramatic chords as bell-tower chimes, transparent figurations to describe the silver cloth with which the 'queen of the night' is covered, and low-note pedals to suggest the darkness of the 'blue grave' or mausoleum; a diatonic tremolo brings the white contrast of the snow that covers the fields; frightening low tremolos and large intervals are used to underline the cemetery image; and melting chords suggest the wailing bell. The vocal part has many dramatic contrasts and requires a large range of timbral colours and expression.

Eminescu's *Odă în metru antic*²³ (*Ode in Ancient Meter*, 1989) represents a milestone in Romanian literature for its depth of philosophical thought about death. It opens with the line *I never thought I would learn how to die, ever!* and finishes with the verse *Oh, troubled eyes, from my path now vanish / So I can die in peace, my own old self / To me, redeem!* (English translation by Adrian G. Sahlean).²⁴

²² See Appendix 6 for score and Appendix 7 for recording.

²³ See Appendix 6 for score and Appendix 7 for recording.

²⁴ See <http://www.globalartsnpo.org/Pages/EminescuOde.html> (accessed 15 September 2015).

As a song/poem this piece has a tragic character and is treated in a very austere manner. The piano begins with unsynchronised accented octaves to indicate an implacable sentence of death; then it accompanies the singer with quasi-tremolo figures that incorporate the melodic line of the vocal part. The piece has several dramatic climaxes that require close coordination between the singer and the pianist in order to build up the dynamic and emotional tension.

Teodorescu-Ciocănea has also written a song based on Petrarca's Sonetto 132, called *S'amor non è ... (If There Is Not Love..., 2007)*, which I and Lucian Corchiş performed and recorded in May 2013 (see appendices 6 and 7). This song recalls the delicacy of the sentiments of Renaissance love poems and their specific passion. The introduction asks for a special effect: a continuous *glissando* on the piano strings played with a percussion stick while holding the sustain pedal, followed by a very simple melody in the high register. For the rest of the song, the piano tessitura consists of figurational gestures and complex chords that are to be thought of as harmonic colours, lights and shadows. Between bars 39 and 47, a tumultuous and passionate atmosphere should be achieved to create the climax of the piece. The piano cadenza (bars 47–53) brings powerful chords together with the figurational embroidery and the recitative-like repeated octaves.

2.3.4. Narrative style

Teodorescu-Ciocănea has written a number of chamber music and orchestral works with titles containing programmatic suggestions. These works are narrative in nature and are treated as such, with many descriptive musical gestures reinforced by orchestration and musical textures.

A source of inspiration was Latin history. Under this category fall the works:

- *Romulus and Remus (Gemini)* – trio for 2 violins and piano (2005)
- *... and Brutus is an honourable man! (Mark Antony's speech from Shakespeare's play Julius Caesar)* – piece for 7 saxophones and instrumental ensemble (2010)
- *Archimedes Symphony* with each movement having its own title – Movement 1: *The Assault of Syracuse*; Movement 2: *Noli tangere circulos meos*; Movement 3:

The Burning Mirrors of Archimedes; Movement 4: Elegia – The Sphere and the Cylinder (2011).

The trio *Romulus and Remus (Gemini)* was written especially for me and my colleagues Fintan Murphy and Elizabeth Sellars in 2005. We premiered it at a concert in the Music Auditorium, Monash University on 29 March 2005. For this piece, the composer received the Romanian Academy Award – G. Enescu Prize for composition and also the Prize of the Union of the Composers and Musicologists of Romania, both in 2006.

Romulus and Remus requires virtuosic ability from both the violinists and the pianist. It unfolds in a narrative manner, resembling movie or ballet music. The two violins are treated either entwined as one entity, like an enlarged instrument, or separately, as distinct characters portraying Romulus and Remus. The beginning of the piece is intended to sound like an announcement of ‘trumpets’ before a battle, using a compact chordal texture with complementary rhythms between the three instruments. The violins play chords built on fifth and fourth intervals in a quasi-imitative polyphonic texture, and the piano participates with similar material. ‘The fight’ is illustrated by means of repetitive figures and a dramatic escalation of tension. ‘Lamento of Remus’ is the most emotional moment of the piece, with a sad and eerie piano solo and an enigmatic melody for the violins written with high harmonics. Towards the end, energy is restored and the piece is completed with a varied replay of the introduction.

2.3.5. *Classical form: the sonatina*

In 1985 Teodorescu-Ciocănea wrote another *Sonatina* for piano solo,²⁵ which I played several times at Monash University in 2006 and in Tasmania on 21 April 2007. I have recommended it to my students, who have played it in exams. Although *Sonatina* is light and joyful at first sight, on further inspection it reveals a deeper approach in its dimension of expression and colours. It has two movements, the first following sonata form and the second through-composed. The first movement begins with a lyrical introduction, simple and evocative but with a deep longing feeling that requires a *rubato* style and a warm and soft timbre. It continues with two contrasting

²⁵ See Appendix 6 for score and Appendix 7 for recording.

themes that complete the exposition. The first theme is based on the same motive as the introduction, played *giusto* (bar 12). Between bars 19 and 41 an extended bridge introduces a new theme, simple and playful, with a *scherzando* character. The second theme (41–46) is in *rubato* style, *senza misura*. It is written in Romanian *doina* style, based on a *parlando-rubato* type of rhythm, and has a quasi-improvisatory character. The development (47–65) combines both themes in a fragmentation process that occurs over a semi-continuous improvisatory pedal. The squared formulas (see bar 54, *agitato*) are to be played *improvisando* using the indicated notes. The recapitulation (bar 66 to the end) resumes the themes very concisely, and the coda restates the introduction in a varied manner, using different registers and repeated notes in free rhythm.

I aimed to perform this piece as colourfully as possible, using for the beginning a sort of Debussy-like sonority and for the rhythmic motives a sharp yet varied timbre. I played the sections *senza misura* with more sustained pedal, which resulted in a fuzzy and misty sonority, in contrast to the rhythmic and playful themes.

The second movement is more virtuosic and is based on contrasting registers and articulations. It is to be played in one single ‘breath’ following the rapid pulsation of the first chromatic figure. Between bars 15 and 18 a second theme is introduced with a *capriccioso* character and a strange bitonal harmony (A major superimposed with G flat major). At bar 59 a large coda based on the first movement’s material, namely on the development’s improvisatory formulas, connects the two movements of the *Sonatina* in a larger frame. It finishes with the rapid figure of the second movement, as a kind of joke.

Sonatina was published by Editura Fundației România de Măine, București in 1994 (second edition 2000).

Sonatina buffa: Homage to Charlie Chaplin,²⁶ for piano duet/four hands, was written in 1986 and published in 1992 by the Editura Muzicală of the Union of Composers and Musicologists in Romania. The composer and I played and recorded it in May 2013 in Bucharest for a commercial CD, not yet published. The central idea of the piece is to suggest a kind of piano music for a virtual silent film in the style of Charlie

²⁶ See Appendix 6 for score and Appendix 7 for recording.

Chaplin. It evokes various aspects of the Chaplin character: his famous walk with a cane, for which the composer uses a ragtime theme introduced at bar 26; extreme joy and extreme sadness, with rapid changing of moods (*piano secondo*); and slapstick fights and comical running (the development).

Sonatina buffa has three movements played *attacca*, with contrasting themes, and embraces an overall sonata form. The first movement also has a sonata-like form and begins with a slow introduction (*larghetto*), like an announcement in front of a curtain. The next section (*allegro semplice*) contains an exposition comprising an introductory figure with irregular accents, followed by the first theme at bar 13 in a jazzy style. The second theme group (bars 26–41) introduces two more ideas: the ragtime-like motive (bar 26) and a new theme (bar 35) superimposed over syncopated material. A unison figuration links the exposition with the development, which starts at bar 42.

During the development, all the themes are transformed and combined in a frenetic and cinematic way, suggesting various funny scenes such as comical fights with cream pies or running from police officers. The listener can imagine all sorts of comical gags happening, in a quasi-improvisatory style.

The second movement (*lento rubato*) changes the mood of the piece, recalling Chaplin's deep sadness and suffering from love or humiliation. It introduces a beautiful theme (bar 2) over calm and warm harmonies. A very expressive moment appears at bar 13, where a kind of dialogue is set between the melody and a chordal theme at the *piano secondo*.

The third movement (*più mosso*) is actually a recapitulation, as appropriate to sonata form, with all the themes developed and combined in a very energetic and joyful manner. The 'walking with the cane' theme in ragtime style is presented in varied ways. At bar 26, it is played by the *piano primo* while the *piano secondo* is brutally trying to overshadow it and stop it (a musical example of a 'gag'). At bar 38, the same theme comes back in the *piano secondo* in the original register and starts the last climax of musical tension with an *accelerando* process. The *piano primo* plays, in various rhythmical forms, the second theme over the ragtime continuous structure. The coda is also a comical gesture, using chromatic and diatonic cluster tremolos, the chordal theme from the second movement and elements from the *allegro*

semplice first theme. It finishes with clusters in the extreme registers, evocative of loud laughter.

2.3.6. *Multilayered spectralism and hypertimbralism*

Among Teodorescu-Ciocănea's areas of interest is the use of timbre as a building block for her music. In her book *Musical Timbre: Strategies for Composition* (2004), timbre is regarded as an essential element in the structuring process of a form. At the same time, the form is highlighted by the use of timbre. The book contains Teodorescu-Ciocănea's comments on the composition techniques she used for some of her works for solo instrument and symphony orchestra, including *Rite for Enchanting the Air*, flute(s) concerto (1999) and *D'Amore*, oboe concerto (1997). She describes the use of different superimposed syntaxes according to the register and instrumental groupings of the orchestra and titles the result of this technique *multilayered spectralism*. She splits the orchestral range into three layers: for the high register she uses heterophonic structures, for the middle register she uses homophonic structures, and for the lower register she uses contrapuntal structures.

The concept of hypertimbralism (see page 29) also applies to the two concerti mentioned above, because the material originated in the timbral imagination of the composer. For these works, the evolution of timbral combinations is the core of the musical expression. The timbral material is interconnected and works like hypertext (see page 29), on different levels within the structure of the pieces.

2.3.7. *Symphonic works and concerti*

In addition to the *Rite for Enchanting the Air* (flute concerto, 1999, premiered in 2000 at Huddersfield, UK by flautist Pierre-Yves Artaud and conductor Barrie Webb) and *D'Amore* (oboe concerto, 1997, premiered in 2000 by leading Romanian oboe player Eugen Glăvan and the G. Enescu Philharmonic Orchestra conducted by Cristian Mandeal), Teodorescu-Ciocănea has written two piano concerti. She composed the first in 1989 and was the pianist at its premiere performance in 1993 with the Ploiesti Philharmonic Orchestra. The second piano concerto, *Lebenskraft*,²⁷ was written in 2008 (revised 2011) and dedicated to me. I premiered it in Romania with the Radio Chamber Orchestra Bucharest in 2008. Section 3.4 of this thesis is concerned with

²⁷ See Appendix 4 for score and Appendix 5 for recording.

the analytical and performing aspects of this important work, arranged for two pianos by the author in 2013.

2.3.8. Theatrical works: ballet and opera

Teodorescu-Ciocănea's major work is the three-act ballet *Le Rouge et le Noir* (*The Red and the Black*), based on Stendhal's novel. It is an impressive 94-minute orchestral work based on a libretto set by the composer. A special recording was made and a double CD was released on the Electrecord label in 2005 (catalogue numbers EDC 690 and 691).

As mentioned, in 2012 Teodorescu-Ciocănea was commissioned by the Union of Romanian Composers and Musicologists to write an opera, which she completed in 2015. The opera is called *The Lady with the Little Dog* and is based on Chekhov's story, with a libretto by Iuliana Ciocănea Teodorescu. It is a three-act opera, set for soloists, choir and full orchestra, with a duration of two hours and 36 minutes.

CHAPTER 3

Structural and timbral analysis of selected piano works by Livia

Teodorescu-Ciocănea: guidelines for performance

The aim of this chapter is to analyse four piano works by Livia Teodorescu-Ciocănea that are part of my performance portfolio. Starting with a brief commentary on their structure, I present detailed observations on the timbral features of each work and offer suggestions for attaining these qualities in performance. In order to fully appreciate the ways in which certain sounds may be expressed, this chapter begins with a preamble that discusses general aspects of piano timbre within the classic and modern repertoire, linked with acoustic characteristics and performing techniques.

Preamble

Like many other musical instruments, the piano possesses a sound production mechanism that allows the performer to realise a variety of sonorities. Pianists can potentially 'orchestrate' their piano playing by manipulating the registers and by refined techniques of sound production. Piano music invites a more subtle perception of timbre than other musical instruments due to its large register and acoustic characteristics. In fact, many of the timbre categories that are used in describing orchestral sonorities can be readily applied to piano sounds – for example, pizzicato strings, bassoon and trumpet. For this reason (among others, such as the ability to produce complicated harmonies), it is generally accepted that the piano can be approached as a substitute for an orchestra.

Generally, musicians use the verbal description method for defining different types of sonorities (unless a spectral analysis is made with the use of computers). These descriptions are based on intuition, sensations and imagination, and are expressed through related concepts, epithets, comparison and metaphors.

Modern (20th century) music and contemporary (21st century) music have considerably enlarged the timbre vocabulary,²⁸ generally through extended

²⁸ Livia Teodorescu-Ciocănea, 'Timbre Versus Spectralism', *Contemporary Music Review*, 22:1 + 2, 2003, pp. 87–104.

techniques of sound production on most instruments. Winds, brass, percussion and strings are used by modern and contemporary music composers in many unconventional ways, generating a whole new set of sonorities by new ways of producing the sound. For example, Henry Cowell's *Dynamic Motion* for piano (composed in 1916) includes the requirement to play the keyboard with both forearms to create tonal clusters. Wind instruments may use new sonorities such as air tones or aeolian sounds, multiphonics,²⁹ key percussion, tongue ram and whistle-tone, to name a few.³⁰ Brass instruments may use air sounds, smacking sounds, timbral trills, and so on.³¹ Strings may add timbral variation by indications such as *sul ponticello*, *sul tasto*, *col legno tratto* and *col legno battuto*,³² in addition to scratch tones, bowing on the bridge, bowing the tailpiece, playing behind the bridge, and so on.³³ Percussion instruments can also be played unconventionally by, for example, using a cello bow on the vibraphone or the tam-tam, or putting a cushion on the timpani membrane.

Twentieth- and 21st-century music also encompasses a large number of extended techniques for the piano. Increasingly frequent is the exploration of the sound potential of the resonating body of the instrument. Other techniques can include using the sustain pedal to create a wash of sound, playing directly on the strings or striking them with a percussion stick, and placing or inserting objects or materials (such as rubber, paper or metal objects) in the strings area to change the timbre of the piano but still playing on the keyboard. John Cage introduced the term 'prepared piano' for the alteration of piano timbre caused by this insertion of different kind of objects between or directly on the strings, hammers or dampers, and examples of this phenomenon may be found in his *Sonatas and Interludes*, composed between 1946 and 1948.³⁴

²⁹ Alfred Blatter, *Instrumentation and Orchestration*. 2nd edn, Schirmer, 1997, pp. 86–8.

³⁰ Pierre-Yves Artaud, *Flutes au présent (Present-day Flutes)*. Paris: Gerard Billaudot Editeur, 1995, pp. 112–22.

³¹ Blatter, pp. 138–9.

³² Samuel Adler, *The Study of Orchestration*. 3rd edn, New York, London: W.W. Norton & Company, 2002, pp. 32–50.

³³ Blatter, pp. 33–44.

³⁴ Richard Bunger Evans, *The Well Prepared Piano*. San Pedro, California: Litoral Arts Press, 1981, 2nd US edn.

In addition, 20th- and 21st-century composers³⁵ have experimented with microtonal music by varying piano tunings in different ways, including increasing equal temperaments from 13 to 24 divisions of the octave, creating non-equal divisions of the octave, and devising other subdivisions of non-octaves.³⁶ According to Sethares: 'Such music is called *xenharmonic*, strange "harmonies", unlike anything possible' in the dodecaphonic scale. All these techniques of tuning result in timbre alteration.

Finally, sonorities associated with noise have been introduced in modern (20th century) and contemporary (21st century) music. More and more complex chords, culminating in diatonic or chromatic clusters, could be perceived as enlarged harmonic colours or noise. Crowded rhythmic structures could also be perceived as sonorities with specific timbre qualities.³⁷

Although the piano has its own particular and recognisable timbre that enables us to distinguish it from other instruments or from any other production of sound in nature, it also responds differently from pianist to pianist, and from one piano to another.

One single note played on a piano with the same velocity and force does not differ in timbre whether played by a professional or an amateur pianist. According to Burred, 'the enormous versatility and expressive capabilities of the piano have their origin in the way one combines several notes'. In other words, how pianists 'appropriately distribute the duration and the relative dynamics of both simultaneous and successive notes' is a significant factor in achieving a desired timbral quality.³⁸

Burred also stresses the importance of the dampers (such as the sustain pedal), the way the keys are released, and the noise sources (such as fingers striking the upper part of the keys to create *key top noise* or hitting the keybed to create *key bottom noise*; see Figure 1). *Legato* is an almost noise-free articulation, while in *staccato* the top noise is very present. All these factors contribute to the total timbre quality and should be controlled by the performer.³⁹

³⁵ With pieces such as Debussy's *Préludes*, Messiaen's *Turangalîla Symphony* for piano solo, *ondes Martenot* and full orchestra, and Ligeti's *Etudes pour piano*, piano music's imaginary zone expanded and new worlds of expression arose.

³⁶ Sethares, 2005, pp. 6.

³⁷ Livia Teodorescu-Ciocănea, 'Timbre Versus Spectralism', 2003.

³⁸ Burred, *The Acoustics of the Piano*, 2004, trans. 2009, pp. 9–10.

³⁹ *Ibid.*, pp. 10–11.

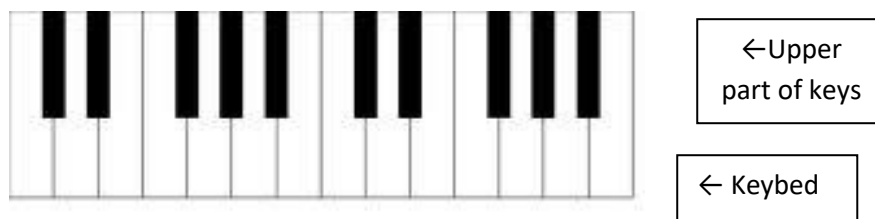


Figure 1: Two-octave piano keyboard.

Nevertheless, pianists are able to ‘orchestrate’ their playing by means of refined differentiations of the piano sound timbre. This includes voicing techniques and the use of registers, of various kinds of attack (pertaining to the speed, distance and angle of the finger as it hits a piano key) and of a complex dynamic scale. Pianists can translate into piano sound most orchestral instrument timbres (from flute and oboe to harp, organ and horn). They achieve such sonic illusions by evoking for an audience the essential quality of those instruments, as imagined in the aural representation of the performer.

The piano is also able to suggest human vocal timbre. The expression *bel canto*,⁴⁰ associated with Chopin’s music (see Figure 2), is well known. It denotes not only the use of ornaments (coloratura-like textures), but also the requirement for a vocal timbre quality of the sound and a vocal *legato* technique (as in Figure 2).⁴¹ Melodic lines of a vocal nature (*cantabile*) are to be expressed through a warm and vibrant piano timbre. This special timbre could be acquired through a refined technique of sound production connected to an appropriate mental representation of the desired sonority, and could be described as: The cushion part of the fingertip descends gently onto and presses firmly into the piano key to produce the sound; to release the touch, the wrist and arm gently rotate the finger to rise up and repeat the gentle descent to the next key in a seamless connection.

The mental aspect of piano playing, in general, resides in the aural representation that precedes the physical movements. Imagining the sound with all its qualities, prior to actual sound production, is crucial for achieving a subtle and expressive

⁴⁰ *Bel canto* is a vocal style used in Italian opera (Rossini, Donizetti, Bellini, Verdi) that is rich in embellishments and virtuosic ornaments. Chopin’s piano music is compared with the *bel canto* style because of the ornaments and the requirement for *legato* of the melodic lines, as in vocal music.

⁴¹ Frédéric Chopin, Nocturne no. 8, op. 27, no. 2 in D flat major, in *Sämtliche Pianoforte-Werke*, Band I, Leipzig: C.F. Peters, n.d. (ca.1905), Plate 9462.

piano timbre. This is also true for achieving a good interpretation regarding all the parameters, including dynamic differentiations and expressive phrasing.

Op. 27 N° 2.

Lento sostenuto. (♩ = 50.)

p *dolce* *sempre legato* *espressivo* *f*

Figure 2: Chopin: *Nocturne no. 8, op. 27, no. 2 in D flat major* (bars 1–12). Piano *bel canto* style example: the mode of expression (*lento sostenuto*), the direction for a continuous smooth transition between each note (*sempre legato*) made even more potent in the melody line by the slurs, and the ornaments are suggestive of an expressive vocal quality.

A remarkable example of vocal timbre differentiation is encountered in the famous *Duetto* from *Songs Without Words* by Mendelssohn (see Figure 3).⁴² Here, male versus female voices are depicted, surrounded by accompaniment figuration. Mendelssohn suggests a dialogue between a soprano-like voice and a baritone-like voice by means of a melody that has a vocal character. The melody occurs in both the treble and bass clefs and evolves in different and contrasting registers, often in parallel movement, with moments of interlocking activity. There is an organic relationship between structural and timbral elements in that the timbre defines the melodic relationship between the two voices. The pianist has to find the appropriate touch to attain a perfect balance between the melodic layer and the accompaniment.

⁴² Felix Mendelssohn Bartholdy, *Kompositionen für klavier zu zwei Händen*, Band. I (pp. 36–59) (*Songs Without Words*), ed. Theodor Kullak, Leipzig: C.F. Peters, Ed. 1704a, n.d. (ca.1895), plate 8727.

He or she must also be able to achieve the appropriate mood by producing a darker or lighter sound and using not only the registers but also subtle physical differentiation and evocative vocal representations.

Duetto.

Op. 38, No. 6.

NB. Die beiden Stimmen müssen immer sehr deutlich hervorgehoben werden.
Andante con moto. *piano*

18.

Figure 3: Felix Mendelssohn Bartholdy: *Duetto* from *Songs Without Words*, op. 38, no. 6 (bars 1–10). By highlighting the baritone (in green) and the soprano (in yellow), their alternating and interlocking ‘conversational’ movement can be followed more easily.

The above examples are from an era where melody and harmony were the primary considerations in composition and the timbral aspects flowed from there.

Teodorescu-Ciocănea is a contemporary composer whose main creative focus is the timbral possibilities of note choices. A selection of her works will now be investigated in order to understand this type of compositional process and to evaluate its effectiveness.

Chopin and Mendelssohn are among Teodorescu-Ciocănea’s most beloved composers, along with Schubert, Schumann and Beethoven (pers. comm., 21

January 2016), especially due to their required vocal quality of the piano sound. Chopin had a great impact on Teodorescu-Ciocănea from childhood, and achieving a Chopin *bel canto* style on the piano has always been one of her main interests as a pianist.⁴³ Consequently, *bel canto* style is a noticeable feature in all of Teodorescu-Ciocănea's works analysed below. In fact, *Endeavour Bells* contains distinct vocal-like interludes that have been deliberately included as contrasts to the more strident tones of the bells sections, as will be illustrated in the following paragraphs.

3.1. Livia Teodorescu-Ciocănea: *Endeavour Bells* – fantasy for piano solo

World premiere: 15 October 2009, Music Auditorium, Monash University. Pianist: Tamara Smolyar

3.1.1. General commentary

Endeavour Bells is one of the pieces that Teodorescu-Ciocănea composed expressly for me as part of our collaboration, which has been ongoing since 1999. The work was written while she was undertaking her Endeavour Research Fellowship at Monash University (September 2008), so it was fitting that the world premiere performance was held there. Accordingly, I first performed *Endeavour Bells* on 15 October 2009 during the Music in the Round Festival, at the Sir Zelman Cowen School of Music Auditorium. A special recording was made of this piece as part of the *Bridges 2* CD published by Move Australia in 2010 (catalogue number MD 3342).

As a result of my performances, I am very familiar with the piece and developed a number of questions over time to ask Teodorescu-Ciocănea if I ever found myself undertaking further research about it. In an interview on 24 October 2015 (via Skype; see Appendix 2), Teodorescu-Ciocănea answered some of my questions. For example, to my query regarding her inspiration for *Endeavour Bells*, she replied that on a general level, the various sonorities of bells sparked her interest. She imagined a whole spectrum of bell timbres, from small tinny ones to very large ones. However, she was concerned not only with sonorities of bells but also with their cultural significance. Moreover, her intention was to compose a piece that represented a stirring emotional and spiritual journey through the universe of bells. Imaginary

⁴³ Livia Teodorescu-Ciocănea, *Piano Recital Frédéric Chopin*, Electrecord Romania: EDC 1092, 2012.

cathedral bells ring in the work in a symphony of harmonies and colours, and delicate carillons are heard in contrast with massive, monumental bells that recall Russian cathedrals.

This information confirmed my own assumptions (supported by program notes written by the composer) about Teodorescu-Ciocănea's inspiration, and I was pleased that not only had I contributed my own vision to the performance but I had also expressed the composer's intention. In the communications I have had with her (in person and via telephone, email and Skype), I have discussed and demonstrated many of the ideas I conceived, and in all cases she has been happy with the outcome.

The following remarks are also the result of my intensive examination of *Endeavour Bells*, which was undertaken with the intention of producing an optimum performance that highlights its timbral qualities. Other aspects are also important, however. My approach to the performance of any musical work includes investigating its structure and its historic and cultural contexts in order to produce a comprehensive interpretation. This process will be applied to all ensuing pieces as well.

3.1.2. Sociocultural background of the piece

A multitude of aspects acted as sources of inspiration for *Endeavour Bells*. During her studies at the University of Huddersfield, Teodorescu-Ciocănea enjoyed the carillons of the town cathedral, noticing the joyful character of those bells compared to the more severe and majestic sound of the Orthodox church bells she heard during her childhood in her native town, Galați. An idea gradually crystallised in her mind of a musical composition that would encompass the distinction of cultural ethos through bells' timbres.

Bells have been an interesting subject for composers, including Debussy (*La cathédral engloutie* – for piano, from *Préludes* volume 1 and *Cloches à travers les feuilles* from the piano suite *Images*, 2nd book) and the French spectralist Tristan Murail (*Cloches d'adieu, et un sourire*, in memoriam to Olivier Messiaen, and *Feuilles à travers les cloches* for flute, violin, cello and piano). Teodorescu-Ciocănea gave the title *Bells Carillon* to one of the scenes of her *Le Rouge et le Noir* ballet

(1999–2000). Being concerned with subtle timbre in piano playing, she knew she could transfer the richness of bells' timbres to a piano piece.

Teodorescu-Ciocănea chose the title *Endeavour Bells* in a moment of intensive work in both music composition and musicological research during her four-month postdoctoral fellowship at Monash University in 2008. It is the result of a free association between the name of the grant she was awarded (Endeavour) and the area of research she was involved in at that time. Emerging connections between Captain James Cook and the name of his famous ship that visited Australia, and the ringing of bells on that vessel, inevitably served to develop compositional ideas. These thoughts were naturally combined, in her imagination, with cathedral bells in Europe and elsewhere.

The resultant composition is a product of the merger between the semantic field of the word *endeavour* and her research on timbre and its significance in various cultures, especially Eastern and Western cultures. Coincidentally, at that time she was also writing an article concerned with the spectral examination of Byzantine chant in comparison with Gregorian chant.⁴⁴ In general, bells are associated with churches, cathedrals and church music. Teodorescu-Ciocănea has always been fascinated with the timbre of bells and their unstable and imprecise pitch, beautiful yet overwhelming:

The starting point of this piece was the sonic and symbolic variety of bells across cultures and times. Variation of bells sonority comes with different sizes, materials, forms, settings, etc. But, most importantly, the differences are due to their assigned significance within a culture. Bells are resonating bodies that are always calling for people's emotional or practical response: religious feelings, prayer, sorrow, heroic and glorious feelings, warrior attitude, etc. They almost set a universal language. I have tried to combine features of bells sonorities from Orthodox to Catholic Churches and also to give a flavour of bells ringing on James Cook's *Endeavour* ship while circumnavigating the

⁴⁴ Teodorescu-Ciocănea and Crotty, 2014. <http://www.isocm.com/jisocm-vol01-teodorescu-crotty> (accessed 7 December 2017).

globe and discovering the east coast of Australia. (Livia Teodorescu-Ciocănea, program notes, 2008, pp. 6–7)

3.1.3. *Structural analysis (general comments)*

Sections 3.1.3-3.1.5 should be read in conjunction with the recording and the score of *Endeavour Bells*, provided in appendices 4 and 5. All bar numbers referred to in the following paragraphs apply to this piece unless otherwise stated.

Although the focus of the piece is on bell-like varieties of timbres, there are two sets of bars in *Endeavour Bells* (37–48 and 93–101) with a completely different character from the rest. This difference is deliberate: they serve as transitional respite from the various ‘bells’ sections and bring a warm and tender ambience, like a human intervention to provide respite from the relentless ringing (reminiscent of the ‘Promenades’ in Mussorgsky’s *Pictures at an Exhibition*).⁴⁵ To highlight their difference, the bars in question are called ‘interludes’ instead of sections. With their smoother, clearer qualities suggesting a peaceful meditation and a state of ecstatic wonder, they act as a timbral counterpoint to the other sections. Their transparency contrasts with the various metallic intensities and vibrancy of the bell-like structures. Contrast is also obtained through the use of registers: upper register versus lower register. In other words, there is a drama of brightness versus darkness.

Textural differences between these two alternating kinds of sonority also reinforce the structural configuration. Bell-like sections are illustrated through chordal homophonic textures, from simple to complex blocks of chords (chordal aggregates), while the basic element in the interludes is the melody presented in a polyphonic manner. However, in the interlude sections, the many instances of sustained notes create progressions of both dyadic and triadic chords.

All the timbral suggestions in the piece are thought of as a network within which different levels of timbre are interconnected and act in a nonlinear manner (one level leads to another or is embedded in another level). The composer perceives the music as a *metatext*⁴⁶ (pers. comm., 21 January 2016) at the level of timbre,

⁴⁵ Modest Mussorgsky, *Bilder einer Ausstellung (Pictures at an Exhibition)*, ed. W. Niemann, Leipzig: C.F. Peters.

⁴⁶ *Metatext* – the meaning of the text expands beyond its immediate interpretation, alluding to other texts. The term is related to intertextuality.

hyperlinks connecting one level of timbre to another. For example, the bells sections are connected one to the other and also embedded one into the other. They differ through timbral and textural nuances within the same class of sonorities. The interludes communicate between them through their specific timbre and allow contrast with the bells sections.

Overall, the form of the piece consists of nine bells sections and two interludes. The macrostructure comprises two parts (Part I: bars 1–68; Part II: bars 69–125), with an almost symmetrical cut at bar 69, which is where the varied restatements of Part I material commence. The form articulates in several sections and subsections:⁴⁷

A B C D E F / A¹ (B¹ + F¹) C¹ (B¹ + E¹ + F¹) D¹⁴⁸

Part I (with variational and developmental processes)

A = Bells section 1 (statement of material) – bars 1–23

B = Bells section 2 (contrasting statement) – bars 24–36

C = Interlude 1 (transitional character) – bars 37–48

D = Bells section 3 (new material presented, derived from B) – bars 49–54

E = Bells section 4 (new material presented) – bars 55–58

F = Bells section 5 (developmental variation of A material and climax) – bars 59–68

Part II

A¹ = Bells section 6 (varied restatement of A material) – bars 69–79

B¹ + F¹ = Bells section 7 (alternating B and F material compressed and varied) – bars 80–92

C¹ = Interlude 2 (transitional character) – bars 93–101

B¹ + E¹ + F¹ = Bells section 8 (alternating B, D and E material) – bars 102–114

D¹ = Bells section 9 (extended D material as coda) – bars 115–125

⁴⁷ See Appendix 4, Livia Teodorescu-Ciocănea, *Endeavour Bells*, fantasy for piano solo (score).

⁴⁸ The superscript numbers denote a varied repeat of the original.

The composer called this piece a ‘fantasy’ due to its colourful and varied musical content and the mosaic-like unfolding of its form. A fantasy is, after all, a free and imaginative piece of work. It bears a poetical idea and generally has heterogeneous and composite material.

3.1.4. Timbral analysis (general comments)

The timbral contrasts on which this piece is based range from striking to very subtle, and produce a profusion of sound imaging. Colours are the content of this work together with various kinds of movement within the musical space. Yet although the composer uses dense chords, they never reach the extremely dense cluster state. All the chords possess their own harmonic tone quality and interact in a very colourful manner.

As mentioned above, the piece includes contrasting interludes between certain ‘bells’ sections and all fall within certain timbral categories, noted in the list in Chapter 1. According to Teodorescu-Ciocănea (pers. comm., 21 January 2016), the ‘bells’ sections can be grouped into two major and strongly divergent classes of sonorities:

1. light, bright, full, harmonic, fused
2. heavy, dark, massive.

The general timbre of the interludes belongs to a more uniform class of sonorities: smooth, mellow, ethereal.

3.1.5. Timbral description of the sections and guidelines for performance

My performance approach is based on a thorough reading of the music and a detailed analysis of the composer’s markings. In addition, my conversations with Teodorescu-Ciocănea regarding her expressive intentions for the piece, to ascertain and refine the timbral qualities and effects required of the pianist, are the basis of my suggestions on how these characteristics may be achieved.

A = Bells section 1 (bars 1–23) begins in the high register (see Figure 4), suggesting a sharp and thin yet delicate sonority, like a distant jingle bell. I use short and precise finger and wrist action springing off the keys to obtain this sound quality. This action continues through the increasing density of chords, the greater thickness requiring a more energetic and forceful touch. The touch must also reduce force at

the start of several *crescendo* waves and correspond in length with the *subito* markings. A special effect of these varied actions seems to create a sound that is coming closer and going away, and its reverse.

Endeavour Bells

Fantasy for piano solo

dedicated to Tamara Smolyar

Livia Teodorescu-Ciocănea
10-28 September 2008 Melbourne
Monash University

A $\text{♩} = 120$
8^{va}

Piano *pp*

Red.

3 (8)

5 (8)

* Red.

7 (8)

* Red.

8 (8)

The musical score is for a piano solo piece titled 'Endeavour Bells'. It is in 4/4 time with a tempo of 120 beats per minute. The key signature has one sharp (F#). The score is divided into five systems, each with two staves. The first system starts with a piano (pp) dynamic and a 'Red.' marking. The second system has a '3 (8)' marking. The third system has a '5 (8)' marking and a '* Red.' marking. The fourth system has a '7 (8)' marking and a '* Red.' marking. The fifth system has an '8 (8)' marking. The notation includes various rhythmic values, accidentals, and dynamic markings.

2

Figure 4 shows a musical score for 'Endeavour Bells', bars 1–14 (fragment of A section). The score is in G major (one sharp) and 2/4 time. It consists of five systems of two staves each. Bar 9 is marked with a circled 9 and a dashed line above it. Bar 11 is marked with a circled 11 and the dynamic *ppp*. Bar 12 is marked with a circled 12. Bar 13 is marked with a circled 13, a dashed line above it, and dynamics *f* and *p*. Bar 14 is marked with a circled 14 and the dynamic *fp*. Redactions are marked with asterisks and 'Red.' below the staves. The music features dense, high-register chords that increase in density and volume from bar 11 to bar 14.

Figure 4: *Endeavour Bells*, bars 1–14 (fragment of A section). High-register distant bells sonority with an increasing density of chords.

At bar 11 (see Figure 4), for example, where the material is in the medium register in *ppp*, the chords are increasingly thicker and rise up to a very bright powerful sonority – *fff* at bar 20 (see Figure 5). The desynchronisation of the chords at bar 22 (see Figure 5) enhances this sonic result, requiring a bigger sound energy and

resonance. After the isorhythmical unfolding of the chords, the non-synchronicity appears as a relevant event.

Figure 5: *Endeavour Bells*, bars 19–23. Dynamic climax of the rich chords (*fff* at bar 20) and desynchronisation effect (bars 22–23).

The timbre of each chord needs to be homogeneous and compact.⁴⁹ To achieve this, I continue to focus on precision and add weight from my upper body and arms to produce a loud, majestic ringing quality. At the same time, the succession of chords needs to be very colourful, like a sound rainbow. In other words, I need to aim for a different timbral quality for each chord, in relation one to another. A means to achieve this is to be aware of the music contour that is found in the upper and lower sounds of the chords. Their succession gives a virtual melodic layer that needs to be highlighted.

The whole A section occupies the upper and middle registers, saving the lower register for the next, contrasting section. I believe that a large amount of pedal use, covering many registers, is needed to give an echo and chorus effect. The lengthy durations of the sustain pedal, however, need to be offset by the *una corda* pedal

⁴⁹ Stipulated by the composer (pers. comm., January 2016)

during the many *piano* and *pianissimo* bars to help achieve the softer dynamic and dry sonority required in the high register. In addition, the *sostenuto* pedal should be used where the bass notes need to be held.

B = Bells section 2 (bars 24–36; see Figure 6) introduces a heavy, huge bells sonority (suggesting Russian cathedral bells) by shifting to the low and extremely low registers. I emphasise this effect by closely adhering to the composer's indication of *f pesante*, together with the *sfz* and the accents, and in so doing am able to generate a dark heaviness of sound. In addition, the use of syncopation produces a kind of swinging to and fro, like an oscillation of a big resonating body. As the bars progress, its force fades away with every repeat.

At bar 28, the density of the chords is reduced to dyads at intervals of fourths, fifths and thirds. They progress in descending motion and bring a modal flavour.

Therefore, at bar 28, I change the heavy touch used at the start to one that creates a tinny, hieratic and transparent carillon sonority. This progression is restated at bar 31 and continues to descend, the rhythmic augmentation creating a sense of deceleration that is enhanced by the actual dissolution of chords until a single sound remains in the low register. From bar 31, I suggest that the right hand remains compact and very close to the keys to enhance the muffled darkness created by the low ebbing clusters moving to a single sound.

I try to render again a panoramic effect, creating a sensation of close proximity or distancing of the bells' sonorities, by using the variations of touch and weight technique mentioned in Bells section 1, which is also assisted by *crescendo* and *diminuendo* waves and variation of chord densities.

4 **B** $\text{♩} = 108$ Russian Bells suggestion
 24 **poco meno mosso** (heavy and low sonority)

Figure 6: *Endeavour Bells*, bars 24–36. B = Bells section 2, heavy and low bells sonority inspired by Russian cathedral bells.

As indicated on the score, the sustain pedal must be used throughout this section. In the low registers (bars 24–29), it helps to create the sonority of a huge gong (or a giant tam-tam) with a percussive attack and an inharmonic sound (being so low, the pitch is not quite discernible). Towards the end of bar 32, I also use the *una corda* pedal to make sure that it is in place because of the requirement to achieve a very soft sound in the left hand's bass chord on the first beat of bar 33, and in preparation for the very dense and complex chord that occurs in bar 34 on the second part of the first beat in that bar. This chord in bar 34 comprises four sounds in the right hand and five sounds in the left hand, then seems to melt, gradually, from nine sounds' density to a single sound density (C₁). I make sure that my fingertips give equal weight to each note of the chord at its first entry so that its complex nature can be fully appreciated, and I continue with the even weight distribution so that the decreasing chord density is also discernible as it occurs. This effect, coupled with the

necessary slowing-down of tempo, results in a transitional moment that prepares the atmosphere for the next section.

C = Interlude 1 (bars 37–48) introduces completely new material, with a contrasting mood. The three to four voices (see bars 37–42, Figure 7) of interlocking polyphony are an example of a quiet yet undulating sonority of a musical text. To sustain this ambience and, at the same time, to gently underline the contour of the melody and the counterpoint, I aim for smoothness of sound with an ethereal piano timbre. A rather vocal and mellow sound is required for the uppermost melodic line, which should be the focus for the first few bars, but from bar 43 other lines need to share the prominence.

I have found that this section generally requires a very supple arm and undulating movements of the wrist. The last phalanx of the finger should control the dynamics. My attack on the keys is very delicate and soft, yet still substantial enough to allow differentiation of the polyphonic layers. The counterpoint of the other voices should not disturb the *legato* of the soprano even when the other voices become more prominent.

C - interlude 1 interlocking polyphony of 3 to 4 voices
37 *Adagio (tranquillo, quasi rubato)*
p molto espressivo

40

Figure 7: *Endeavour Bells*, bars 37–42. Interlude 1 embracing interlocking polyphony of 3–4 voices.

The *piano* nuance and the tempo indication *Adagio (tranquillo, quasi rubato)* stipulate the general sonority and aura needed and so should be closely observed. The dynamic markings remain at *piano* until a sudden *poco cresc.* and *poco affrettando* occur at bars 44 and 45, climaxing with a *forte* at bar 45, followed by the third beat in bar 45 fading away rapidly to a *piano* at bar 46 (see Figure 8). It bears repeating that this entire section should keep a *molto legato* character, especially as all voices are slurred. I have found that imagining a tranquil, gliding scene usually assists in achieving not only this quality but also the *molto espressivo* feeling required of the phrases from the very start of the section.

Another important timbral as well as textural aspect at the start of the interlude (bar 37) is the wide gap between the treble and bass notes, D₄ and C₁ respectively. The more-than-three-octave space creates an illusion of great distance. Such space in music is often present, especially in classical music (for example, Chopin's *Concerto for piano no. 2*, Movement 2 [bars 7–14 and 26–28] or Grieg's *Concerto for Piano 1 in A minor*, Movement 2 [bars 29, 35, 39, 45 and more] – at the piano entries). To obtain this sense of chasm, I aim for a very subtle balance between the two sounds in the two distant registers by playing the upper sound slightly louder (*p*) than the lower one (*pp*). In other words, the timbre of D₄ should be a little brighter than the deep C₁, which should remain very dark and distant.

I perform bars 46–48 as a preparation for the new section and, with all the indicated tremolos and grace notes, imagine their sound to be like a shimmering light.



Figure 8: *Endeavour Bells*, bars 43–48. Continuation of Interlude 1 with dynamic and agogic indications ensuring the supple character of the interlude.

D = Bells section 3 (bars 49–54) introduces a new type of movement: contrary motion. In all previous sections, the chords have moved mostly in parallel and oblique motion. From bar 49 (see Figure 9), however, the right hand ascends, conquering the upper register, and the left hand descends, occupying the lower register. The opposing direction of movement requires precision and coordination between the hands. I imagine that the right-hand chords move towards light and the left-hand chords move towards darkness. As such, I believe that the chords should be smoothly connected, so I use the sustain pedal to help maintain a degree of *legato*. The contrary motion introduced in this section is further developed in the coda at the end of the work.

49 $\text{♩} = 70$ D contrary motion of the chords

pp *poco a poco cresc.* *f*

Red. * Red. * Red. * Red.

52 *p come un echo*

f *p* *8^{va}* Red. * Red. * Red.

Figure 9: *Endeavour Bells*, bars 49–54. Beginning of the contrary motion of the chords towards the climax at bar 54.

E = Bells section 4 (bars 55–58; see Figure 10) returns to the delicate jingle sound that characterised the start of the work, but is presented in a new manner: fast repetition of a single sound ($C\#_6$), like a tremolo, suggesting a twinkling light. These tingling sounds are sharp in timbre, almost electrical.

Figure 10: *Endeavour Bells*, bars 55–58. Return of the delicate jingle sound (repeated notes) accompanied by a descending melodic line.

Figure 10: *Endeavour Bells*, bars 55–58. Return of the delicate jingle sound (repeated notes) accompanied by a descending melodic line.

I suggest that the fast repetitive notes should be played with a strong, short attack of the fingers, not reaching the bottom of the key yet keeping the *p* nuance. I find it helpful to think of the repetitive notes as having different colours, and I keep my wrist steady, making a rotational movement of the forearm while changing the fingers (4, 3, 2, 1, etc.). The direction of this finger movement at the edge of the black key (C#₆) is towards my body. Maintaining the long-sounding chord of the left hand with the sustain pedal pressed allows greater resonance from the inside of the piano.

The repetitive notes are accompanied by a second voice that suggests a sliding motion, by means of a chromatic descent. This *glissando*-like descending motive should be very fluent. I aim for a special *legato* here by not releasing a key until the next one is pressed down.

The distance effect is felt again by the large space present between the right hand's C#₆ against a five-pitch chord played by the left hand in the lowest register of the piano. The thick chord of the left hand acts as a pedal, and its harmonics interact with the upper layer of the right hand by means of the resonance phenomenon. I try to create the illusion of depth in this section by imagining a shimmering light versus a deep darkness. To obtain the distance effect, I play the upper layer a little louder than the lower one, because the sounds in the upper register have fewer harmonics in the audible domain. This acoustic reality means that the fundamental sounds in the high register should be more dominant, and generally the upper register should be a little louder than the lower one. I suggest that even when playing octaves, the upper note should be a little brighter than the lower one.

F = Bells section 5 (bars 59–68) starts in a very abrupt manner and contains a dazzling development of a carillon (see Figure 11). It comprises descending and ascending groups of chords, mostly in parallel motion. This section of material recalls Messiaen's *Visions de l'Amen* Part VII, bars 63–66, 67–70 and 71–90 (pages 86–92) and also Rachmaninov's *Suite no. 1 for 2 pianos op. 5*, Movement 4, bars 9–24 (pages 78–80, 1985). Both these classical examples illustrate a joyful and religious happiness expressed through timbres suggestive of carillons.

Bells section 5 could be divided into two subsections: f1 (bars 59–64) and f2 (bars 64–68). The subsection f1 uses material from section A, but in a rhythmically varied and repetitive manner.

F f1 carrillon development

$\text{♩} = 100$ *8va*

59 *f*

60 *8va* *

61 *8va* *

62 *8va* *

63 *

8 f2 ascending non-synchronised chords

64 *ff* *p* 3 *sempre cresc.* 3 3

Figure 11: *Endeavour Bells*, F section, f1 subsection (bars 59–64). Carrillon development in all voices, material derived from A section.

Compared to the A section, the entire F section is very energetic, representing the climax of the whole piece. Cascades of dense chords navigate rapidly up and down the piano registers in a loud, dramatic manner, from dazzling lightness to heavy darkness and conversely. It is a virtuosic section that I try to perform in an energetic and exuberant manner using a speedy finger attack, radiating from the upper arm.

The weight of the whole arm connected to the body should reach the bottom of the keys, still preserving the agility and flexibility of the fingers. My shoulders remain relaxed and down, and my wrists allow the repetition of the chords without doing extra movements. The fifth finger is as straight as possible and the thumb plays on the edge of the nail. This position creates a strong hand and enables me to reach a powerful sonority for the repeated chords and chord progressions.

Chords are presented in many ways: repeated very rapidly; alternating between the hands; organised in groups in descending or ascending movement; in parallel or contrary motion – and this particular section occupies the whole range of the piano from the upper to the lowest register. The first subsection (f1) contains chords that are mostly rhythmically synchronised. By contrast, the second subsection (f2, see Figure 12) evolves from the low register to the upper one in a non-synchronised succession of ascending chords, culminating in a very fast tremolo of chords.

8

64 f2 ascending non-synchronised chords

65

66

67

68

A1

90

8va

ff

p

f

ff

pp

Ped.

pp

8va

*

*

*

*

*

Figure 12: *Endeavour Bells*, F section, f2 subsection (bars 64–68). Ascending non-synchronised chords.

It is important to bear in mind that each combination of sounds in a chord has a particular colour – its unique timbre. On the other hand, each succession of chords generates a particular harmonic ambience. I am acutely aware of the subtle

differentiation between chords and the differentiation of the sounds within a chord, and I imagine them in very colourful ways, varying my touch and dynamics accordingly. I am able to obtain the colours I require by controlling my upper arm to the last phalanx of my finger. The cushion of my finger and strength of my arm respond to my mental imaging of the sounds by regulating the speed of the attack and arm weight on the keys.

Part II (bars 69–125) is a kaleidoscopic recapitulation of Part I, combining the material in a free manner. It starts in the upper register with a varied restatement of the beginning of A section (bar 69; see Figure 13).

A1 = Bells section 6 is a varied and condensed return of the A section, with different chord densities, interruptions, grace notes, and synchronised (played simultaneously by both hands) and non-synchronised (right and left hands alternating) chords. I believe that the register of bars 69–75 evokes a glassy resonance, which I usually achieve through a sharp, precise and speedy attack on the keys while ensuring that my arms remain very light.

A1 Part II varied restatement of A material

Figure 13: *Endeavour Bells*, bars 68–75. Beginning of Part II, representing the recapitulation of Part I (bar 69 – A1) with a varied restatement of the A material; evocation of glassy resonance.

At bar 76, non-synchronicity is introduced by a delayed entry of chords in the left hand creating a syncopated rhythm between two layers of sound until bar 79. Due to the speed of delivery required, this alternation of fast chords becomes a single fused and homogeneous sonority that is quasi-*tremolando*, like a trembling object (see Figure 14). Good coordination of the hands is crucial here, and general control of the arms is especially important in trying to adhere to the dynamic direction of moving from *piano* to *forte*. I am assisted in this by my imagination again, emerging from a misty and fuzzy sound to a clear and bright one.

76 non-synchronicity as syncopated rhythm creating a quasi tremolando chords in contrary motion

p cresc. misty sonority

77

cresc.

78

f bright sonority

79

Figure 14: *Endeavour Bells*, bars 76–77. Quasi-tremolando syncopated rhythm; from misty to bright sonority.

B1 + F1 = Bells section 7 restates the heavy and thick sonority of the B section, conveying a varied and compressed energy (bars 80–81; see Figure 15). At bar 80, I play this restatement more forcefully, as required by the dynamic indication, and this provides a powerful contrast to the subsequent higher-register-with-tremolos bars of 82 and 86–87. I aim for the contrast in the latter bars by complementing the indicated *crescendo* that leads to the *ff* in bar 85 with strategic use of pedalling.

The novelty of this section consists in its composite character: a mosaic-like structure that alternates and combines material from two sections, B and F. At bar 83 (F1), a fragment of the carillon development of F material first subsection (f1) is recalled. A single bar (85) derives from section B. After two bars of chord tremolo (86–87), the material from F section is used again (bars 88–89) in a varied manner (see Figure 15).

B1+F1 alternating material derived from B and F

(B1)

80 ff $\text{♩} = 100$

(F1)

83 pp $\text{♩} = 100$

from carrillon development F (f1)

84 (8) f

(B1)

85 ff $\text{♩} = 90$ $\text{♩} = 100$

(F1)

88 f from carrillon development F (f1)

89

Figure 15: *Endeavour Bells*, bars 80–89. Mosaic-like structure with alternating material from B and F sections.

At bar 90 (see Figure 16), a new hypostasis of section F – subsection f2 from Part I – appears, introducing *arpeggiato* action for the ascending chord structure. Such action demands a smooth flow of sound, an unbroken continuity between the hands;

to create it, my wrists remain very flexible and my hands are closer to the keys. The difficulties here are the gradual increase of speed while ensuring an evenness of arpeggiation, and the fact that every chord is unique – that is, no chord is repeated.

90 **poco a poco accelerando**
from F (f2)
p *sempre arpeggiando*

91 *cresc.*

molto allargando
92 *ff*

Figure 16: *Endeavour Bells*, bars 90–91. Ascending arpeggiated chords from Part I, section F (f2).

C1 = Interlude 2 (bars 93–101) reappears in a higher register (see Figure 17) than the previous presentation (Figure 7), embracing the polyphonic structure as Interlude 1 (Figures 7 and 8). It is combined (in bar 98) with content inspired by the *arpeggiato* action of bars 90–92, and requires a similar pianistic approach.

C1 - interlude 2 higher register than interlude 1

93 *p dolce*

95

96

98 *arpeggiando ascending chords* *poco rall.*

Figure 17: *Endeavour Bells*, bars 93–98. Interlude 2, polyphonic structure followed by ascending arpeggiated chords.

B1 + E1 + F1 = Bells section 8 (bars 102–114) creates unity by synthesising previous material. This section combines heavy bells with tinny and lighter ones (from sections B, E and F; see Figure 18). Repeated notes or tremolo-like chords in the upper register are evolving against thick and dense low chords, to which I add extra resonance by using extensive pedalling techniques. This is the last accumulation of harmonic and dynamic tension, using the whole range of the piano as well as three distinct layers of sounds. It is reinforced by the three clefs indicated in the score and requires a flexible body that has to lean to reach the separate registers and successfully render the individual sound shapes and bell timbres. It is a

very orchestral section due to its rich and varied sonorities. I also imagine it as having an organ-like sound because of its extensive and ample dynamics using different timbre registers.

B1+E1+F1 alternating material

The musical score for bars 102-103 of 'Endeavour Bells' is written for piano. It is in 2/4 time. Bar 102 begins with a fortissimo (ff) dynamic. The left hand plays a chord of F#4, A#4, and C#5. The right hand plays a chord of F#4, A#4, and C#5. Bar 103 continues with the same chords. The score includes a tempo marking of 100 and a dynamic marking of ff.

Figure 18: *Endeavour Bells*, bars 102–103. Alternating material, heavy bells with tinny and lighter ones.

D1 = Bells section 9 acts as a coda. Using D material, the composer introduces a religious character with the intention of representing a spiritual ascension to the divine light (bars 115–125, see figures 19 and 20).⁵⁰ This is achieved by the inclusion of more and more consonant chords with longer durations and reaching the extremes of the piano again, the right hand ascending to the upper register and the left hand descending to the lower register. Using the full weight of the arms but with a light touch and flexible wrists, I hold every chord till the very last minute to ensure smooth transition from one to the other. The pedal plays a crucial role in achieving the smoothness I seek. I also move from *crescendo* to *diminuendo* very gradually to maintain the calm while generating a majestic ambience (bars 115–120) that gradually fades away in ensuing bars (bars 121–127). I emphasise the contrary motion of the chords through dynamic and timbral differentiation by employing diverse fingertip attacks on different notes of the chords. I see the chords of the right hand evolving to lightness and the chords of the left hand going towards darkness. The last six bars (bars 122–127; see Figure 20) illustrate the ideas of distance, depth and abyss by having two contrasting chords placed in the extreme registers and being played in a very soft dynamic (*pp*).

⁵⁰ Pers. comm. with composer in November 2015.

16

D1 - Coda

113

116

p *pp* *ff*

** Red.* ** Red.* ** Red.*

Figure 19: *Endeavour Bells*, bars 113–117. Coda (beginning at bar 115), presenting a majestic *crescendo* of rich chords in contrary motion.

As mentioned, I usually emphasise the upper notes, but I add a slight emphasis to the lowest bass note to highlight the distance between the registers.



Figure 20: *Endeavour Bells*, bars 118–127. Continuation of coda, with *diminuendo* and fading-away dynamic phases of the distant chords.

Endeavour Bells, as its title suggests, is replete with timbres that both imitate and evoke sonorities and settings, such as cathedrals and ships, associated with the sounds of bells. Similarly, the timbres in *Nocturniana*, which is the next composition by Teodorescu-Ciocănea that I will be discussing, reflect the genre (and title) of the piece – that of a nocturne, with its commonly associated moods of nostalgia and contemplation.

3.2. Livia Teodorescu-Ciocănea: *Nocturniana* – fantasy for two pianos on Chopin's *Nocturne op. 27, no. 2 in D flat major*

World premiere: 15 May 2013, G. Enescu Hall, National University of Music Bucharest, Romania. Pianists: Tamara Smolyar and Livia Teodorescu-Ciocănea

3.2.1. General commentary

To Teodorescu-Ciocănea, *Nocturniana* embraces poetical images of a timeless night, an idea masterfully expressed by Chopin through the language and timbres of the piano (pers. comm., 3 November 2015). With *Nocturniana*, she has proposed a modern, more dissonant version of the general idea of *nocturne* as a nostalgic state

of mind, a depiction of a landscape at night, or a cosmic view. In an interview with the composer (23 October 2015, see Appendix 2), she revealed that her sources of inspiration for the piece include Chopin's *Nocturne op. 27, no. 2 in D flat major* (see Figure 21, bars 1–12) and Messiaen's *oiseaux* style as it appears in *Turangalîla Symphony*, Part VI, *Jardin du sommeil d'amour* (see Figure 22).

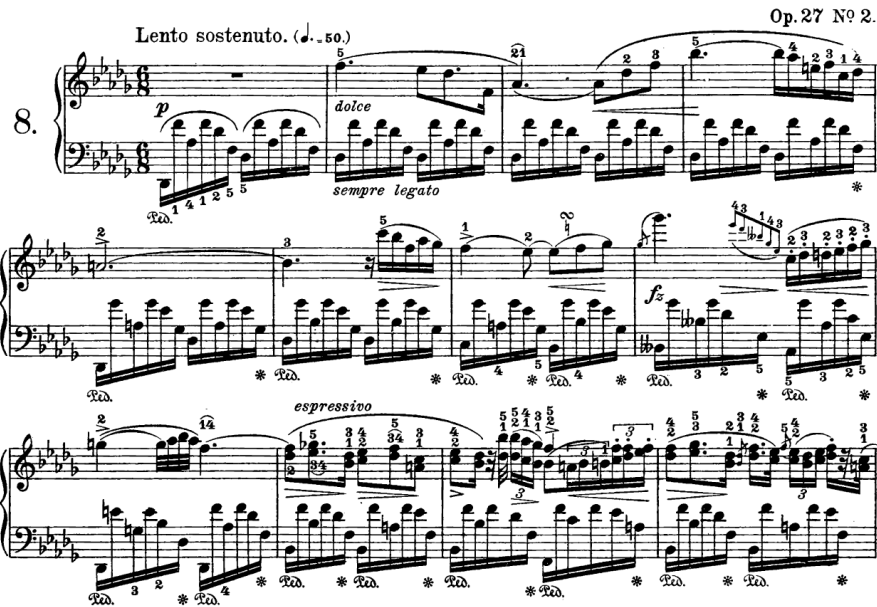


Figure 21: Chopin, *Nocturne op. 27, no. 2, D flat major*, bars 1–12, where the melodic theme and the accompaniment are the inspirational source for *Nocturniana*.

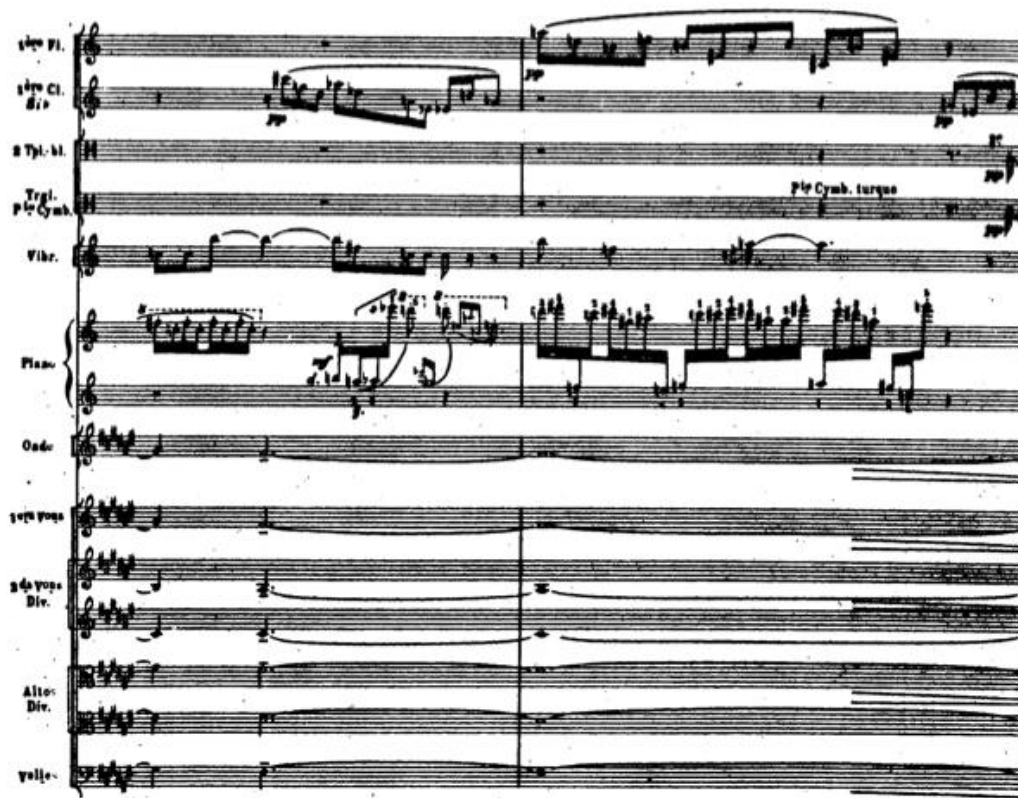


Figure 22: Excerpt from *Turangalila Symphony*, Part VI (bars 30–31) by Messiaen, where the dissonant high-pitched piano figurations and woodwind patterns are the inspirational source for *oiseaux* style.

Teodorescu-Ciocănea originally wrote *Nocturniana* for three pianos in 2010. It was commissioned by the Polish Cultural Institute in Bucharest on the occasion of the celebration of 200 years since Chopin's birth, and premiered during the Chopin 200 International Festival as part of a special recital for three pianos that was meant to highlight composers such as Dan Dediu, Adrian Mociulschi and Andrei Tănăsescu, who are also concert pianists. On this occasion, the two pianists who performed Teodorescu-Ciocănea's piece with her were Tănăsescu and Alina Balaban. The performance was given on 27 February 2010 at the G. Enescu Hall of the National University of Music Bucharest. A new version for two pianos was arranged by the composer in June 2012 and premiered at the same venue in May 2013. This latter version is part of my research and recordings portfolio.

According to the composer, the piece aims to render the 'floating' state of the original source, namely the Chopin nocturne, and at the same time restore elements of Chopin's *bel canto* style. In order to do this, Teodorescu-Ciocănea extracts and

develops 'the most significant features of Chopin's original nocturne in the A sections' and brings 'new elements in the contrasting B section' (pers. comm., 3 November 2015).

The composer creates multilayered structures that enhance and expand Chopin's original musical text. In the two-piano version, the first piano plays the music that is closer to Chopin's nocturne, while the second piano plays both the upper and the lower layers superimposed on the actual theme as ornamented and enlarged timbral variations.

3.2.2. Sociocultural background of the piece

As mentioned above, the Polish Cultural Institute in Bucharest commissioned this piece in 2010 as part of the celebrations of Chopin's bicentenary. Teodorescu-Ciocănea spent just three days in February 2010 composing it (pers. comm., 3 November 2015). At the time she was also preparing for the Chopin piano recital, the repertoire of which did not include his D flat major nocturne. Teodorescu-Ciocănea took the opportunity of using this particular nocturne, which she loves, as a basis for her own composition, paraphrasing it and adding her own ideas. In her inner aural imagination, the D flat major tonality reflects a dark but at the same time velvety timbral quality that is well suited to the depiction of a nocturnal image.

The tender swing of the accompaniment and the sublime melodic line floating calmly above it in the original nocturne made Teodorescu-Ciocănea think of a famous Romanian poem, Mihai Eminescu's *Somnoroase păsărele* (*Sleeping Birds*), which was written in 1883. The poem describes the falling of the night into darkness, when 'sleeping' birds are hiding in the trees, springs are sighing, the black forest is silent, flowers are asleep in the garden and a swan is passing on the lake, going to sleep among the reeds. The majestic and 'proud' moon is rising above this enchanting night: 'All is dream and harmony – Good night!' The entire poem is written as a 'goodnight' wish to the poet's lover. Teodorescu-Ciocănea associated the atmosphere of this poem with the first and third sections of her paraphrase.

She also thought of another poem by Eminescu, linked with bells and night and written in 1883, called *Se bate miezul nopții* (*Midnight Bell Strokes*). In it, Eminescu describes the poetic struggle between wakefulness and sleep, which he parallels

with life and death. Teodorescu-Ciocănea used this anxious image for the contrasting B section, with twelve strokes of the chords evoking a cathedral clock announcing midnight. In her scenario, the breaking of the silent night frightens imaginary birds.

On a different level, the sleeping birds from Eminescu's first poem evoked a connection, in Teodorescu-Ciocănea's imagination, with Messiaen's *oiseaux* style and also with Part VI of his *Turangalîla Symphony*, called *Jardin du sommeil d'amour*, which begins and finishes on C sharp (D flat), thereby also presenting an enharmonic connection to the Chopin nocturne. Actually, *Jardin du sommeil d'amour* oscillates between F sharp major and C sharp major (confirming the enharmonic tonal relation to the nocturne). This part of the *Turangalîla Symphony* is a nocturnal piece with night birds' songs. It consists of two superimposed layers: one a long and slow melodic line that seems 'infinite', played by *ondes Martenot* and strings, and the other the birds' songs, played by the piano. To Teodorescu-Ciocănea, the character of the melodic line gives the impression of timelessness, which she expands to the idea of a timeless night. The birds are part of this eternal night.

In one of my interviews with Teodorescu-Ciocănea (23 October 2015 via Skype; see Appendix 2), she emphasised the impact of both Eminescu and Messiaen on her creativity, saying, 'Their works have resonated strongly in my life.' The information she shared with me included her passion for the poetry of Eminescu from her teenage years (during the 1970s); she knows many of his poems by heart. Her mother, a high-school teacher of Romanian and general literature, introduced Teodorescu-Ciocănea to the universe of Eminescu and passed on to her a love of poetry. Her father also loved Eminescu's works, and poetry in general.

Regarding Messiaen, Teodorescu-Ciocănea told me that she believes she was the first pianist in Romania to play two major works by him: *Visions de l'Amen* and the piano part of *Turangalîla Symphony*. Part VI of the symphony was her favourite. She made a connection between Messiaen's music and Eminescu's poetry instantly, and it seemed to her a strange yet fascinating cultural combination. Consequently, they became an inspirational source, in addition to Chopin, for her composition *Nocturniana*.

3.2.3. Structural analysis (general comments)

Sections 3.2.3., 3.2.4. and 3.2.5. should be read in conjunction with the recording and score of *Nocturniana*, provided in appendices 4 and 5. All bar numbers referred to in the following paragraphs apply to this piece unless otherwise stated.

The piece is structured in ternary form, with a thematically contrasted B structure and a varied restatement of the A part: ABA¹. Each section contains several subsections and elaborates on different elements from the original Chopin nocturne. The first and third sections are built on the original accompaniment and the first nine-bar sentence of the Chopin nocturne (original source, bars 1–9), along with new interpolated or superimposed material. The B section is composite, going further from the Chopin style to a modern approach. It develops other Chopin nocturne motives and combines them with non-tonal figurations, dissonant collisions of chords, and timbral effects resulting mostly from the use of both extreme registers of the piano and an abundance of sustained pedal. New material occurs at bar 76 of *Nocturniana*, with powerful dissonant chords suggesting chimes of an *horologe* at midnight, and small melodic motives suggestive of birdsong (in Messiaen's *oiseaux* style). The recapitulation presents a varied statement of section A material, with different organisation of the material between the two pianos. The coda briefly revisits material from the B section, namely from the b₁ subsection.

3.2.3.1. Macrostructure

A (a₁, a₂, a₃) B (b₁, b₂, b₃, b₄, c) A¹ (a₄, a₅, a₆)

A: a₁ (bars 1–11)

a₂ (bars 12–24)

a₃ (bars 25–40)

B: b₁ (bars 41–46)

b₂ (bars 47–56)

b₃ (bars 57–63)

b₄ (bars 64–75)

c (bars 76–87)

A¹: a₄ (bars 88–100)

a₅ (bars 101–114)

a₆ (bars 115–129)

Coda: b₁ varied (bars 130–137)

3.2.4. Timbral analysis (general comments)

The registers of the piano are used to their full expressive potential in the matter of timbre. Darkness, frightening shadows, light traces, wind whirling and water cascading, melancholy, sweetness, roughness, fear and calm – the composer intends to express all of these musical depictions by the use of a large variety of colours and timbral effects (pers. comm., 3 November 2015). The responsibility that the composer places on the performer of this piece is in my view enormous: the pianist must master a wide range of dynamic and timbral nuances to combine the finest touch, necessary for playing Chopin's works, with the heavy demands of modern textures.

Chopin quotes, either verbatim or modified, should be brought forward or, in different contexts, remain in the background, giving space to the augmented timbral environment. Generally, the comments of the Chopin material are realised by timbral gestures (figurations such as grace notes, trills, scales and percussive attacks) rather than counter-themes or variations.

The added layers that accompany the Chopin motives or phrases require the use of much sustained pedal, in a different way than normal for a Chopin nocturne (which follows the harmony). Teodorescu-Ciocănea escapes from the tonal language (or at least manages to expand it) through superimposed chords (mostly dissonant, even small clusters) and non-tonal gestures (figurations, textures) that are meant to give specific colours to the contrasting moments. The extensive use of the piano's resonance by keeping long sustained pedals transforms the instrument into an orchestra capable of manipulating many sounds ('sonic mass') perceived as global timbre. When crowded textures made by many rapid sounds collected in one or several pedals are played, the ear can no longer extract the fundamentals of the chords and shifts to an evaluation of the global timbre (Teodorescu-Ciocănea 2004). This psychoacoustic phenomenon, which depends on the density of the musical

events, is defined by Teodorescu-Ciocănea as *aperceptive modulation*. Such modulation occurs in the thick orchestral modern writings of Ligeti's *Atmosphères* (1961) and Penderecki's *Dies Irae* (1967). In the *Nocturniana* fantasy, the dense piano writing effect is achieved by the use of long sustained pedals in bars 42–57, where the sounds accumulate in a 'cluster' effect for both pianos. A similar example is found between bars 3 and 39, where Piano 2 plays low dense chords or cluster-like chords. In the 'c' subsection (bars 76–87), the *horologe*-like bangs are illustrated by means of dense and powerful chords (almost piano clusters) with percussive effect on both pianos (bars 76–79).

The main timbral strategy for this piece is the realisation of strong contrasts along with refined differentiation of dynamic and colour for the multilayered structures.

Timbre is very much dependent on the intensity of the sound and on the amount of 'noisy' elements during the attack portion of the vibrations (Sandell 1995; Smalley, 1986; Teodorescu-Ciocănea, 2003). In piano playing, a great number of acoustic phenomena occur and contribute to the large palette of timbral nuances from sound to sound, from piano to piano and from pianist to pianist. These phenomena, such as harmonicity,⁵¹ inharmonicity,⁵² sympathetic resonance, chorus and reverberation, are due to the piano's mechanics and construction together with the acoustic characteristics of the environment (concert hall), and should be well understood by the performer (Teodorescu-Ciocănea 2004; Sethares 2005).

In the case of a piano duo such as *Nocturniana*, the acoustic phenomena are largely extended. The position of the pianos and piano lids, the presence or absence of the piano lids, and the type of piano should all be carefully considered in order to achieve the best acoustic result. What should be aimed for is not only a stereo effect, but also a good central acoustic effect from above the instruments where the two pianos' vibrations are merging. In my experience, also, the pianists should be able to hear each other and control the balance between the instruments. They should be

⁵¹ *Harmonicity* represents a strong harmonic spectrum with a high degree of acoustic periodicity (Sethares 2005; Teodorescu-Ciocănea 2003).

⁵² *Inharmonicity* represents a strong inharmonic spectrum – namely, the partials depart from being whole-number multiples of the fundamental, so the pitch and timbre of the sound are unstable (Sethares 2005).

able to distinguish their own playing or blend their own with that of the other player, as the case may be.

3.2.5. Timbral description of the sections and guidelines for performance

3.2.5.1. Timbral description of Section A

The structural features outlined in the previous section will now be linked to the timbral aspects intended by the composer, as discerned from my interviews with her (23 and 24 October 2015 via Skype; see Appendix 2).

The form of this piece is very much explained and outlined by contrasts and refined differentiation at the level of the psychoacoustic phenomenon perceived as timbre, which in turn is linked to the harmonic sense (Boulez 1987; Saariaho 1987; Murail 1984). In fact, the timbre depends on harmonic perception (Murail 1984), so the work's harmonic flow should be performed in terms of the chords' timbral transformations. Generally, the drama in the work is created by combinations, in varying degrees, of harmonic, timbral and structural tensions.

vibrations. Therefore, a strong harmonicity and tonalness⁵³ are present. The tonal harmony of the figuration layer requires a homogenous sonority and a fused and smooth timbre (descriptors used in the timbre category list in Chapter 1). The pianist is directed to find a very soft dynamic level *ppp* (almost at the edge of audible sound) and to achieve a perfect *legato*. To my understanding, the figures should therefore appear as one harmony rather than as a succession of sounds, as in a melodic line. I also believe that harmonic unity and unity of timbre must be achieved to enable the attainment of particular emotional aspects of the Chopin nocturne: tranquillity and tenderness. The movement of the bass line should not disturb the peace of section A, yet it should create a slight harmonic tension that resolves when returning to the tonic. At the end of the section, I associate the descent of Piano 2's bass part to its lowest range with a feeling of dissolution, an immersion in an increasingly dark sonority akin to sinking to a deeper darkness of the night. This downwards movement leads to a different emotional state: from tranquillity and splendour (expressed in section A) to anxiety, fear and roughness (expressed in section B). I see the melodic line of Piano 1 (bars 2–11), with its grace notes, as remaining flickering lights or glimmers of stars, and this effect can be achieved by a slightly louder sonority but with a rounded and mellow sound for the longer notes and a sparkly colourful attack for the grace notes. The line needs more weight of the upper arm to remain controlled and sustained. The acciaccaturas should be played with a sharper attack, with very strong fingertips and no collapse of the finger joints. The fifth finger should be firm and well connected to the palm (the metacarpal bone). This technique applies to all the equivalent structures in section A.

At bars 2–11, Piano 2 plays chords that should sound like small 'gongs', enlarging the figurations of Piano 1. These chords, placed one octave lower as shadows, are deduced from the harmonic figuration of Piano 1 and parallel the harmonies. The low register brings a dark and deep sonority that seems to be very distant. It keeps a D flat pedal at one octave below the original one, enlarging the harmonic space, and descends to the lowest piano sound, A₀. As mentioned, in these circumstances – namely, an extremely low register and chromatic chords – the sonic progressions are perceived as percussive sounds, similar to tam-tam or gong strokes, rather than a

⁵³ *Tonalness* is a term used by Sethares (2005) that denotes the measure of the degree to which the notes in a chord relate to a harmonic series over a fundamental.

harmonic unfolding. The vague harmonic content is also enhanced by the density of the chords. I believe that the pianist should think of these chords with inharmonic spectra⁵⁴ as immaterial vibrations, associated with dark sonorities.

4

The musical score for Figure 24 shows two staves, Pno.1 and Pno.2, for bars 8-10 of *Nocturniana*. Pno.1 has a treble clef and a key signature of three flats. It features a melodic line with a long slur spanning all three bars. Pno.2 has a bass clef and the same key signature. It plays chords in the low register, with a specific note labeled 'A₀ the lowest piano sound' at bar 8. The score includes a double bar line at the end of bar 10.

Figure 24: *Nocturniana*, bars 8–10. Piano 2 plays chords in the low register, reaching the lowest piano sound A₀ at bar 8.

The Chopin melodic theme (phrase 1, bars 12–16; see Figure 25) should be played with clarity and fluency, with a louder level of intensity (*mp*, *dolce*) yet providing a warm and vibrant piano sound and a peaceful feeling.

⁵⁴ *Inharmonic spectra* (Sethares 2005) are the spectral components of a sound that are mostly not whole-number multiples of the fundamental (the lowest frequency). The low register of the piano produces inharmonic spectra, as do some percussion instruments, such as cymbals or tam-tam. By contrast, *harmonic spectra* are the spectral components (overtones) of a sound that are whole-number multiples of the fundamental frequency (see Teodorescu-Ciocănea 2004, p. 25, 28).

The image shows a musical score for two pianos, Pno.1 and Pno.2, covering bars 11 to 16. Pno.1 (right hand) plays the first phrase of the Chopin theme, marked 'Chopin Phrase 1' and 'mp dolce'. Pno.2 (right hand) plays trills and a rich ornamented line, marked 'pp' and 'ppp'. Pno.2 (left hand) plays low chords, marked 'ppp'. The score includes various musical notations such as trills, ornaments, and dynamic markings.

Figure 25: *Nocturniana*, bars 11–16. Presentation of first phrase of Chopin theme (Piano 1, right hand), trills and rich ornamented line (Piano 2, right hand) and low chords (Piano 2, left hand).

The second phrase (bars 25–28; see Figure 26) could allow a slight upsurge to its climax, G flat₆ at bar 27, together with a slight *crescendo* before its reach. This tension is enhanced by the descending movement of the bass line, which changes the fundamental sounds and therefore the harmonic colours. After this point, a smooth *diminuendo* is required for the completion of the melodic contour and the dominant-tonic harmonic cadenza. This phrase displays a typical romantic dynamic curve, but should remain in a noble and interiorised manner of piano playing. The pianist is required to feel the whole phrase length (bars 28–30) and render its fluency

as it has a single slur from the beginning to the end. A vocal timbre must be achieved with coloratura-like passages of the *bel canto* style. One should ensure a balance between the two hands, with the right hand ‘singing’ freely and not very loudly. The *staccato-legato* passage at bar 28 demands an easier arm weight and a slight inward (towards the body) sliding movement of the fingers with a soft attack.

The image displays a musical score for two pianos, Pno.1 and Pno.2, covering bars 24 to 28. The key signature is three flats (B-flat, E-flat, A-flat). The score is divided into two systems. The first system (bars 24-26) features Piano 1 with a melodic line in the right hand and a supporting line in the left hand, marked with 'Ped.' and '*' Ped. The second system (bars 27-28) shows Piano 1 with a 'poco f' dynamic and a melodic line in the right hand, while Piano 2 provides a harmonic accompaniment in the right hand and a bass line in the left hand. The score includes various musical notations such as slurs, pedaling marks, and dynamic markings like 'pp' and 'poco f'.

Figure 26: *Nocturniana* bars 24–28. Second phrase of Chopin theme (a3, bars 25–28) played by Piano 1, requiring a slight *crescendo* to its climax G flat₆ at bar 27.

The melodic layer of Piano 2 reflects the creative intervention of the composer, who has provided a fabric of trills and ornamental figurations (bars 11–19 and 25–34) similar to those encountered not only in Chopin’s nocturnes (see Nocturnes no. 1, 2, 3, etc.) but also in many of his other works, including *Andante spianato and Grande polonaise brillante*, *Grande valse brillante op. 34, no.1*, *Waltz ‘L’Adieu’ op. 69, no. 1*, *Berceuse*, *Ballades* no. 1, 3, 4, etc.). According to the composer (interview on 3 November 2015 via Skype; see Appendix 2), the closer source of inspiration for this passage is the second movement of Chopin’s *Piano Concerto no. 2 in F minor*.

All the small notes that accompany the melodic lines in the above examples of Chopin music are similar to the coloratura style of singing and express a freedom

that parallels that of improvisation. In Chopin works, they are to be performed freely but within the general metric framework. They expand the time span of the phrase or are incorporated in a *rubato* manner, without disturbing the metric pulse.

Teodorescu-Ciocănea creates a whole layer of improvisatory lacework (Piano 2 right-hand part, bars 11–19 and 25–34), expanding the idea of spontaneous ornamentation and the coloratura style. The innovation consists in the fact that this ornamental layer acts as a counterpoint to the original Chopin phrases, which comprise the grace-note figures played by the right hand of Piano 1. In order to be clearly noticeable, it occupies a higher register and interacts as a distinct voice. The sonic image should be one of shimmering starlight under a splendid canopy of night. The dynamic of this ornamented layer remains *pp*, yet it should not be pale but have a kind of brilliance that can be achieved by keeping the arm supple with movements made smoothly and horizontally from the shoulder. The fingertips should caress the keys with an almost imperceptible motion.

The player of Piano 2 should control the dynamic contrast between the two hands and create the feeling of an abyss (given the large space between registers). This empty space is filled by Piano 1's melody and harmony placed in the middle register.

Originally, in the three-piano version, the ornamented layer was assigned to Piano 1 – probably to bring it forward as a principal voice, with the Chopin theme being left behind as a memory. Teodorescu-Ciocănea argues that the most effective balance would be to alternate the focus on the melodic layers of each piano, as in the *chiaroscuro*⁵⁵ painting technique. She also recommends that the 'gongs' in the low registers should be played almost without attack, as shadows or pure vibrations that enhance the mystery and ethereal sonority of the whole section.

The dissolution process (bars 34–36; see Figure 27) should be played with *rallentando* and *diminuendo*, as in the process of falling asleep or diving into a heavy darkness and peace. The transitional passage (bars 37–40) should be played at the

⁵⁵ *Chiaroscuro* is the art of manipulating light and dark in a painting; it is a technique associated with Rembrandt and Caravaggio. In music it is the equivalent of using clear, limpid sonorities versus blurred and dark sonorities. See <https://www.britannica.com/art/chiaroscuro> (accessed 7 December 2017).

limit of audibility, misty and fuzzy with a feeling of depth of sounds, as faraway echoes.

The image shows a musical score for two pianos, Pno.1 and Pno.2, covering bars 34 to 37. The key signature is three flats (B-flat, E-flat, A-flat). The time signature is 8/8. Bar 34 is marked with a box labeled 'dissolution process' and the dynamic 'dim.'. Bar 35 is also marked 'dim.'. Bar 36 is marked 'poco a poco rall.'. Bar 37 is marked 'p' and 'pp'. The score includes various musical notations such as notes, rests, and dynamic markings.

Figure 27: *Nocturniana*, bars 34–37. Dissolution process (bars 34–36) and beginning of transitional passage in low register (bar 37).

3.2.5.2. Timbral description of Section B

The B section brings other timbral categories to the fore. The m_x motive (see Figure 28; bar 41), presented in a slow waltz style, is located in the upper register and is reminiscent of the tick-tock of a clock or music box. Its timbre should be crystalline or metallic rather than faded, although its dynamic indication is *ppp*. The sonority should remain delicate and distant.

Bar 42 introduces the sonority of a powerful wave, with the sustain pedal being held for two bars by Piano 2. An ascending figure continuing through both pianos creates a resonant surface similar to a moving cluster; its vibrations extend to bar 43 and remain as an echo (as a result of Piano 2's sustain pedal) over which a varied version of the m_x fragment (bar 43) is played by Piano 1 with a full and rounded sonority, *legato* and mellow.

B (b₁)
♩ = 40
mx

38

Pno.1

5

ppp

Pno.2

(8)

(8)

42

♩ = 80

Pno.1

ascending figure

fff

Pno.2

fff

43

♩ = 40

Pno.1

f mx varied 5

Pno.2

(8) ...

Figure 28: *Nocturniana*, bars 38–43. Chopin m_x motive (bar 41), ascending figure (bar 42), varied version of m_x (bar 43).

After a repetition of the ascending wave in bar 44, which acts as an anacrusis, a crowded and dissonant polyphonic structure appears (see Figure 29; bars 45–46) based on motive m_y and demanding a full sonority (*fff*), roughness, and a metallic and articulated timbre, all encased in long pedals. There are dramatic collisions on the vertical axis as powerful dissonances. The required sonority is noisy, percussive and inharmonic.

Figure 29: *Nocturniana*, bars 45–46. Chopin m_y motive, polyphonic structure of chords (imitation between Piano 1 and Piano 2) with dissonant sonorities.

After a sudden break, a low wavy repeated figure appears as a background for the next Chopin motives: m_z (presented in polyphonic style) and m_q (see Figure 30). This wavy element in the extreme low register of the piano represents a pure timbral effect. It is perceived as an overall sonority because of the speed of the notes, the register and the sustained pedal. It could also be described as a roar of wind or rumbling water. It has a menacing character and should be played unarticulated, as a tam-tam tremolo.

The melody in octaves must be above the sonority of the rumbling waves and played clearly and expressively. I strongly recommend that the melodic line in octaves be played with the upper notes a little louder than the lower ones, thereby enhancing

the second harmonic. This technique will give a brighter and more ringing sonority of the octaves and will allow a better leading of the phrase. *Legato* will be better attained if the fifth finger's distal phalange joint is firmly bent and well connected to the palm.

Figure 30: *Nocturniana*, bars 47–49. The windy rumble effect (Piano 2, bars 47–48) and Chopin motives m_z and m_q (Piano 1, bars 47, 48).

At bar 50, the ascending wave prepares the next texture, which comprises trills from section A. Bars 51–52 (see Figure 31) add a fast, trembling texture, repetitive and in parallel motion, in the high register. This passage, which is extremely challenging to synchronise, accumulates sonic energy for the climax at bar 53. Although the indication is *fff*, some light and shade should still be aimed for – I suggest starting at *fff* but dropping slightly to *ff* to allow for a big *crescendo* to the climax, all the while maintaining a bright sonority. Continued use of the pedal will prevent a semidetached sound from this passage and help the musical tension to accumulate. My intention is to create an impression of a quasi-cluster tremolo of all parts (not just Piano 1's left hand), without metric or rhythmic accents. It should be played with a

driving feeling and a slight *accelerando*. My expressive goal is to induce a feeling of fear, of imminent danger.

12

mq varied version repeated

51

Pno.1

fff

Pno.2

fff

52

Pno.1

Pno.2

Figure 31: *Nocturniana*, bars 51–52. Chopin motive m_q rhythmically varied and presented in a repetitive manner, accompanied by trills and tremolos (both pianos).

The climactic moment at bar 53 (see Figure 32), where the tessitura suddenly leaps upwards, is suggestive of an explosion after two bars of relatively static but extremely forceful movement. The ensuing fast descending octaves should reach full resonance with the brightest possible piano timbre. To do so, the shoulders, arms and fingers must be well supported by the strength and weight of the pianist's body.

Figure 32: *Nocturniana*, bar 53. Climactic moment, virtuosic descending octaves.

When the energy of the passage disappears, the windy rumble (see Figure 30, Piano 2, bars 47–48) returns to support the restatement of the Chopin phrase (motive m_z extended and varied), this time with the original accompaniment (see Figure 33, Piano 1, bars 58–59). The low repeated figuration in Piano 2 (Figure 33) is now like a murmur that disappears and leaves space for the completion of the Chopin nocturne phrase. After various attempts to achieve a good balance of sound, Teodorescu-Ciocănea (Piano 2) and I (Piano 1) concluded that she should play the harmonic figuration and the rumbling figure in a very soft dynamic, while my left-hand sonority should be a little louder and clearer than the sonority of her left hand. Piano 1 presents a harmonic figure, a fragment of which is adopted by Piano 2 in a different but related harmonic sphere, thereby maintaining tonal sense, while the rapid ascending scales of Piano 2 (sustained by a single long pedal) create an inharmonic sound much like a tam-tam or gong tremolo. The resultant effect is harmonicity against a high level of inharmonicity (the fundamental is prevented from being detected by the aural system).

14

58 $\text{♩} = 36$

Pno.1 *p* *mz extended and varied*

Pno.2 *figural murmure* *p*

59

Pno.1 *p* *mz* *mq*

Pno.2 *p* *mq* *3*

61

Pno.1 *molto dim.*

Pno.2 *molto dim.* *3* *ppp*

Figure 33: *Nocturniana*, bars 58–63. Figural murmure (Piano 2) and restatement of the Chopin phrase (Piano 1 *m_z* bars 58–59 followed by *m_q* at Piano 2, bar 59).

In the *b₄* subsection (Figure 34, bars 64–65), the ascending scales acting as anacrusis for the next passage have the dynamic indication of *pp* so should be played as softly as possible, without articulation, as a single gesture, imagining a sea breeze. These connected ascending scales introduce the trill network under which the original Chopin melody appears, simple and pure. The diatonic chord resulting from the consecutive entrances of the trills at descending fourth intervals (in Piano 2)

should, I believe, sound like a trembling or shivering surface, foretelling something mysterious. The chosen pitches of the trills are governed by the melody, which is the focal point of this section and should be played *legatissimo*, *tranquillo*, the timbre reminiscent of a solo violin, vibrant and expressive. The trills *crescendo* has a relatively short time frame and needs an energetic approach to establish the *ff* (after so many bars of *ppp*) in order to achieve a strong impact on the final chord (bar 75). Due to the fluid nature of trills, it is very challenging to achieve a simultaneous utterance (between two pianos) of that chord, and pianists should be warned that much rehearsal is required to attain the desired synchronicity. Furthermore, the chord is meant to be frightening, so it must not only be accurate but also have a brutal and rough sonority. For the entire trills passage, Teodorescu-Ciocănea again uses Rembrandt's *chiaroscuro* technique (see note 52) – namely, a combination of shadow and light where the trills surface results in a misty sonority while the melody brings clarity and limpidity.

The chords in subsection c (see Figure 35) are intended to sound metallic, strident, implacable, rough, but with much reverberation and echo. Midnight is announced by an ancient cathedral *horologe*, frightening the nocturnal birds. This is the poetic image that Teodorescu-Ciocănea depicted for this moment of the piece (pers.

comm., 3 November 2015). The *horologe*'s strokes are progressively less dense and more soft, falling away altogether. The pianists share the clock and bird gestures and should have in mind the long *diminuendo* that leads to the overlapped beginning of the recapitulation (see Figure 36). The two sections melt one into the other. The c subsection moves from fear and anxiety to peace, calm and splendour. Birdsong, reminiscent of Messiaen's *oiseaux* style, is part of the long *diminuendo* line and I highlight it by using a very precise attack of the fingertips to add the appropriate colour.

16 (c)

76 (horologe-like bangs)

Pno.1 *fff dim.*

Pno.2 (horologe-like bangs) *fff dim.* (oiseaux style) *mf in rilievo*

80 (oiseaux style) *mf in rilievo*

Figure 35: *Nocturniana*, bars 76–82. Subsection c with chords suggesting midnight *horologe*-like bangs and birds (Messiaen *oiseaux* style).

3.2.5.3. Timbral description of Section A^v (varied recapitulation)

The moods and colours of the recapitulation are generally the same as the A section, except for a few moments. One of these is a slightly altered ‘orchestration’ when the same music is differently assigned to the pianos, with variation of the registers. The low chords, compared with the ‘gongs’ that crossed the entire A section, are

removed in the recapitulation up to bar 122. This creates a lighter sonority in the whole section along with a more harmonious and quiet atmosphere (see Figure 36).

overlapped beginning of the recapitulation

A1 (a4)
mf in rilievo

17

Pno.1

ppp

sempre legato

oiseaux

Pno.2

pp

Figure 36: *Nocturniana*, bars 87–89. Continuation of *oiseaux* style (Piano 2) overlapped with beginning of recapitulation (Piano 1).

Beginning with bar 92, the harmonic figuration is shared between the left hands of the two pianists, producing a stereo effect and a deeper sonority for the long notes each time the lower octave is played. At bar 102 (see Figure 37), the Chopin theme (see also the original Chopin version in Figure 21, bars 2–6) is presented in arpeggiated octaves in the extreme high register of Piano 1, creating a sharp and ‘electric’ sound over the smooth, ornamented line of Piano 2. To achieve this effect, the performer on Piano 1 needs to maintain a flexible but controlled wrist slightly rotating between the thumb and the fifth finger of the right hand. The fifth finger must also attack each key sharply and precisely but still deliver an *mp* dynamic. The second voice presented by the left hand of Piano 1 (Figure 38, bar 108) should be featured and played with a rounded timbre by adding a little weight to the wrist and fingertips then releasing the fingers from the keys in a drop-roll effect.

The image shows a musical score for two pianos, Pno.1 and Pno.2, covering bars 107 to 109 of the piece *Nocturniana*. Pno.1 (left hand) plays a 'second voice' melody in the right hand, marked 'mf'. Pno.2 (left hand) plays a trill melody accompanied by 'complete figuration' in the right hand. The score includes various musical notations such as trills, slurs, and dynamic markings.

Figure 38: *Nocturniana*, bars 107–109. Second-voice melody (Piano 1, left hand), trill melody accompanied by complete figuration at the left hand (Piano 2).

At bar 110 (see Figure 39), the nocturnal birdsong reappears over the descending bass, the grace-note melody assigned this time to Piano 2. Again the grace notes, representing birdsong, should be played with a precise attack of the fingertips.

Figure 39 shows the musical score for *Nocturniana*, bars 110–114. The score is for two pianos, Pno.1 and Pno.2. Pno.1 plays an "oiseaux style" melody starting at bar 110, marked *mf*. Pno.2 plays an "ornamented melody" and a "descending bass line". The score is divided into two systems by a double bar line. The first system covers bars 110–111, and the second system covers bars 112–114. Pno.1 has a treble clef and Pno.2 has a bass clef. The key signature is three flats (B-flat, E-flat, A-flat).

Figure 39: *Nocturniana*, bars 110–114. *Oiseaux* style (Piano 1) and ornamented melody with descending bass line (Piano 2).

I play the new figure in the bass line (see Figure 40) at bar 115 (Piano 1) with a slight emphasis on the second note to create the feeling of an ostinato for the entire passage. The second phrase of the original Chopin theme (see Figure 40 and Figure 21), written in octaves, demands special attention for the *legato* effect and subtle use of the pedal.

Figure 40: *Nocturniana*, bars 115–117. Second phrase of Chopin theme accompanied by a rhythmic ostinato figure.

After the harmonic digression and the fragmentation process, similar to the end of the A section, the coda in Piano 1 contrasts fleeting crystalline references to the Chopin motive (m_x) stated at the beginning of the B section (b_1) against the shadowy chords of Piano 2 (see Figure 41, bars 130–135). The piece ends with wavy ascending scales in *ppp* gradually disappearing in the upper register. The fingertips should be very well controlled to maintain an evenness and smooth fluidity of sound between the pianos. At the same time, the weight of the fingers should refrain from fully depressing the keys in order to attain the final ‘disappearing’ effect.

The musical score is for two pianos (Pno.1 and Pno.2) and includes a Coda section. The score is divided into four systems, each starting with a double bar line and a repeat sign.

- System 1 (Bar 130):** Labeled "Coda (b1 varied)". Pno.1 has a melody starting with a "ppp" dynamic. Pno.2 has a bass line. A bracket above Pno.1 indicates an "mx (fragment)" motive.
- System 2 (Bar 132):** Pno.1 continues the melody. Pno.2 has a bass line. A bracket above Pno.1 indicates an "mx (fragment)" motive.
- System 3 (Bar 135):** Labeled "final wavy ascending figure". Pno.1 has a melody starting with a "ppp" dynamic. Pno.2 has a bass line. A bracket above Pno.1 indicates an "mx (fragment)" motive.
- System 4 (Bar 136):** Pno.1 has a melody starting with a "pppp" dynamic. Pno.2 has a bass line. A bracket above Pno.1 indicates an "mx (fragment)" motive.

The score includes various musical notations such as notes, rests, and dynamics (ppp, pppp). The final system (Bar 136) includes a "perd." (perdido) marking and a "2-5 January 2010 for 3 pianos Bucharest 2 pianos arrangement March 2013" note.

Figure 41: *Nocturniana*, bars 130–137. Coda with m_x Chopin motive and final ascending wavy scales until disappearance.

3.3. Livia Teodorescu-Ciocănea: *Calypso* – fantasy for piano solo

World premiere: 2 May 2013, Melbourne Recital Centre, Australia. Pianist: Tamara Smolyar

3.3.1. *General commentary*

While *Nocturniana* finds its inspiration in poetry and the nocturne genre as developed by Chopin, *Calypso* encompasses the worlds of mythology, magic and beauty and is appropriately named a fantasy for piano solo. As such, it opens further possibilities for timbral nuances.

Violinist Ivana Tomaskova and I established a successful musical partnership in 1999 and since 2007 have been performing as Duo Chamber Melange. On 2 May 2013, we presented ‘Sparkling Melodies’ at the Melbourne Recital Centre, where we performed pieces from contemporary and classical repertoire for violin and piano duet, and for piano solo. Knowing this, Teodorescu-Ciocănea composed *Calypso* for me to play at that recital (see appendices 3 and 4 for details of the program and score).

Calypso is a mythological nymph who embodies a very strong idea: beauty beyond reason. The absolute power of beauty and the miraculous effect that it has on our spirit is the central point of this piece, with references to Homer’s story of Ulysses and Calypso. Waves, an island, sirens, the enchanting singing of Calypso, and Ulysses’ struggle to escape from the magic power of her beauty are the key images depicted in this short piano piece, which was written in March 2013.

Livia Teodorescu-Ciocănea, program notes, 2013

3.3.2. *Sociocultural background of the piece*

I asked Teodorescu-Ciocănea several questions (pers. comm., 3 November 2015) about the extra-musical factors that were the inspiration behind her musical ideas for this piece. Why, for example, did she pursue a mythological theme for her latest piano solo composition? To Teodorescu-Ciocănea, myth always encapsulates valuable ideas that speak for humankind in a very poetical manner. Consequently, the power of myth can give a composer precise reference to a philosophical idea (in

the case of the Calypso legend, it is about the power of a beauty that is beyond reason) and at the same time allows a tremendous freedom of imagination. The story of the nymph Calypso and Ulysses deals with attraction and beauty and takes place on an island, which allowed Teodorescu-Ciocănea to illustrate natural elements such as water, wind and rocks in her music. She believes that the piano has the timbral resources for such an undertaking and wrote the piece in a matter of weeks in March 2013.

Teodorescu-Ciocănea mentioned to me that Debussy was another very general source of inspiration, inasmuch as he manages to free piano music from note-to-note expression to groups of notes as musical surfaces. In this respect, she could imagine musical gestures as refined sonorities. As a performer who has the role of interpreting the composer's intentions, I asked Teodorescu-Ciocănea the extent to which *Calypso* is to be considered a programmatic piece. Initially, she intended to manifest the narrative aspect using an enlarged realm of piano timbre, but during the composition process she realised that the result is neither fully programmatic music nor purely music (with no extra-musical references), but somewhere in between.

In *Calypso*, Teodorescu-Ciocănea drives her timbral imagination towards fluidity of sounds – they can be imagined as a continuous flow, without borders, as they melt one into the other. However, according to her views (pers. comm., 3 November 2015), sounds in various sections can also be thought of as discrete objects (individual sounds, chords or 'clouds of sounds'), articulated and percussive. The piano and the mastery of the pianist should be able to achieve both kinds of timbral effect.

In the *Endeavour Bells* fantasy for piano solo (see Chapter 3.1), Teodorescu-Ciocănea manages to manipulate discrete chords and obtain a variety of colours according to the chords' density, registers, dynamics and articulation. The pianist is asked to use for the bells structures a very precise touch and a percussive sound. In *Nocturniana*, the range of timbre is larger: with its superimposed layers of different material, it requires simultaneously contrasting approaches to sound – discrete and continuous.

Compared to the previously analysed pieces, *Calypso* goes further with the fluency of the sounds to create waves, aquatic murmur and rage. Using several types of

figuration, with and without superimposed melodic lines, the composer manages to dematerialise the piano sound and induce sonic effects similar to natural elements such as wind and water. The timbral categories that mostly apply to this exotic and impressionistic work are aquatic, watery, grainy and effervescent (for the natural elements descriptions), and limpid, pure, tender and distant (for the emotional level).

Apart from harmonic linear progressions, which ensure the fluency and fluidity of the music, Teodorescu-Ciocănea uses complex and powerful layers of chords that bring the idea of stones as opposed to water. A strong and dramatic chordal section (bars 71–94) acts as an effective contrast to the other sections. The chords are set on two equivalent and quasi-imitative layers and are meant to bring articulated and discrete sonorities, yet they require a deep and vibrant resonance. In my performance, I create a sound that is ringing and vibrant, rather than percussive, hard and dry, by using an abundance of pedal and striking deep into the keys with cushioned fingertips that are supported by the weight of my upper body and arms. While I aim for much echo and reverberation when playing this dramatic section, I am careful to maintain a smooth *legato* in the linear passages between the bars of chords in order to outline the expressive potential of the phrases. The composer suggests that this section (see Appendix 4, bars 71–94) depicts a struggle – that of Ulysses trying to escape from the magic power of Calypso's beauty. Further on, the cries and sighs of Calypso (Appendix 4, bars 126–161) and the departure of Ulysses (Appendix 4, bars 162–183) on the sea are depicted by means of large musical surfaces, returning to windy and watery sonorities.

According to the composer (pers. comm., 15 February 2016), the piece also has narrative implications and combines melodic and motivic transformation with musical objects (groups of sounds that act as one entity) and gestures.

3.3.3. *Structural analysis*

Sections 3.3.3., 3.3.4. and 3.3.5. should be read in conjunction with the recording and score of *Calypso* provided in appendices 4 and 5. All bar numbers referred to in the following paragraphs apply to this piece unless otherwise stated.

The piece displays a quasi-palindromic (non-retrogradable) macrostructure (ABCB¹A¹), with asymmetrical and free combination of the subsections. It proves to

be more modular and to have a mosaic-like structure rather than being developmental.

The macrostructure of the piece articulates contrasting sections as follows.

3.3.3.1. Macrostructure

A (a₁, a₂, a₃) B (b₁, b₂) C (c₁, c₂, c₃) B¹ (b₁, b₂) A¹ (a₁, a₂, a₃)

Section A (1–44)

Subsections: a₁ (1–10), a₂ (11–18), a₃ (19–44)

Section B (45–70)

Subsections: b₁ (45–50), b₂ (51–70)

Section C (71–94)

Subsections: c₁ (71–79), c₂ (80–94)

Section B¹ (95–119)

Subsections: b₁ (95–105), b₂ (106–119)

Section A¹ (120–183)

Subsections: a₁ (120–140), a₂ (141–161), a₃ (162–183)

At the microstructure level, free transformations of several motivic elements often occur, and to a lesser extent exact repetition of such elements occur.

Being a fantasy with a mythological character, each structural element falls into a meaningful category as well as a timbral category.

3.3.3.2. Microstructure

x – melodic lines (see Figure 42)

y – complex chords (Figure 42)

z – melodico-harmonic figurations (Figure 42)

β – repeated notes and chords (Figure 43)

Ω – tremolo (Figure 44)

dedicated to my father
CALYPSO
 fantasy for piano solo

Livia Teodorescu-Ciocănea
 25-30 March 2013

A (a1) x (voice 1, melodic line)

$\text{♩} = 60$

ppp dolce soave

z (figuration)

y (chord)

ppp

Sost. Ped. Ped.

Sost. Ped. *

Figure 42: *Calypso* bars 1–2. Structural elements x, y and z.

2

5

β . (repeated notes) and chords *f*

pp

7

Figure 43: *Calypso* bar 5. Structural element β .

7

Ω (tremollo)

7

Figure 44: *Calypso* bars 7–8. Structural element Ω .

From my personal correspondence with Teodorescu-Ciocănea, I learnt that a great deal of imagery is involved in her use of compositional devices. The structural

elements (building materials) correspond to several musical and extra-musical images, which fall in two main categories: human emotions and natural elements. Melodic lines suggest the emotional level of the piece – tenderness, wonder, beauty, longing, sorrow – and also carry the narration of the piece. Melodic lines in combination (polyphonic layers) enhance the complexity of the structure and its character.

The complex chords, either in *ppp* or *fff*, suggest rocks and stones in the sea or on the island; this, as previously mentioned, is the programmatic idea behind the music. Teodorescu-Ciocănea associates rocks and stones with the fate, the struggle, the drama of the characters. They act as powerful sound elements with their own timbral identity according to the context.

The melodic-harmonic figurations correspond to the water element, which can be peaceful and silent or stormy and raging. It occupies a great deal of the piece as a matrix for the whole story. These figurations act either as background for the melodic layers (bars 51–64) or as building a self-contained, independent structure (see Appendix 4, bars 19–42). When it is the only factor of the musical unfolding, as in section A, a_3 (bars 19–44), the composer intends it to be perceived as a global timbral effect. Mindful of this intention, I experimented with a number of touches, recorded the results and selected the most effective pianistic method. It combines pedalling, smooth connective continuity between the hands, and clear blending of the notes in long-lasting passages suggesting waves of sound.

The rapid repeated notes (for example, in Figure 43) and rapid repeated chords (for example, in Figure 45, bar 11) suggest sighs, trembling, thrills or water shimmering. The beams used for these figurations do not follow the standard horizontal patterns but are written instead as chevrons, which allude to the ‘greater than’ symbol in mathematics. According to the composer, the allusion is deliberate – she wants the performer to increase the speed and intensity of touch in each figure (pers. comm., 3 November 2015). In my interpretation, I achieve this effect by attacking the key or keys closely in a semi-*staccato* manner, with greater speed and/or force in the last few notes and chords.

(a2) *rall.*

11 *f* *molto espressivo*

β . (repeated chords) *pp*

12 *Adagio* *molto rubato* *dim.* *ppp*

13 *pp* *p*

Figure 45: *Calypso*, bars 11–14. Fragment of a2 subsection, repeated chords and notes increasing in speed (β figure) over a melodic line in octaves.

3.3.4. *Timbral analysis (general comments)*

The musical material of this piece is of a colouristic nature, embedding several types of pianistic gestures, from melody and chords to figural and nonthematic surfaces. In my opinion, the realisation of these musical gestures depends on a high level of mastery on the part of the performer, who needs to be familiar with the demands of piano works by Debussy, Ravel and Messiaen in their use of mixed harmonies, voice highlighting, layered sounds, pedalling, colouristic effects, and more. Moreover, I believe that the performer should be familiar with the clarity and precision required in piano works by Mozart. In *Calypso*, the range of the piano is intensively used, from the extreme low to the extreme high register, requiring a subtle manipulation of dynamics and a refined use of all three pedals. For much of the time, the music is the result of the superimposition of two or three layers that should be properly distinguished as different categories of timbre.

3.3.5. *Timbral description of the sections and guidelines for performance*

3.3.5.1. *Timbral description of the A section*

The piece starts with a soft chord in the middle register that continues as a long repeated drone till bar 11, where it transforms into a shimmering, rapid-fire repetitive gesture. This layer acts as a resonating body for the upper layers. For the first ten bars, I achieve the desired continuous sound of the drone layer by playing it almost without perceptible attack and as compactly as possible. The compactness remains for the shimmering repeated chords of bar 11, but these require a slightly more active attack and looser use of the wrist. The ‘magic’ of the first chord (bar 1), however, sets the atmosphere for the whole piece.

The upper layer consists of a high-register melody that is ornamented by an undulating then ascending melodic-harmonic figuration until bar 5, when the new and contrasting repeated-notes figure with chevron beams takes over. According to the expressive markings, I play the melodic line very softly (*dolce soave*) but with a certain clarity of sound, limpid. This is in contrast with the melodic-harmonic figuration, which I try to make misty and blurry in accordance with the wishes of the composer, who also wants this polyphonic texture to be thought of as a ‘polyphony of timbres’ (pers. comm., 3 November 2015). In order to obtain both blurry and limpid sonorities, I use all three pedals: soft pedal, *sostenuto* pedal and sustain pedal.

The fifth finger of the right hand is of great importance here, because it leads the melodic line and supports the weight of the arm, leaving the other fingers light and agile for the figuration. The position of the fifth finger with the palm should never collapse, so that the metacarpal bone remains prominent. The same is true for the third phalange of the finger, which should be stable and firm. While maintaining these actions, I ensure that I use the cushion of my finger in my contact with the keybed, in order to create a mellow sound.

At bar 5, the chevron-beamed repeated-notes figure evolves from a single voice to two voices (bar 7), then is transformed in a chordal tremolo (bar 8) and increases its density as repeated chords at bar 11. I outline the gradual density of this figure by trying to attain different timbres according to the registers. In the upper register, I aim

for a clearer sound, like a ringing bell, and in the middle register I prefer a darker and heavier sonority.

At bar 12, the melodic line is accompanied by a low chord that is asked to be muted so the harmonics will resonate with the upper layer. To achieve this effect, I silently press the keys down in the left hand after sounding the right-hand octave from bar 11, and the harmonics of the subsequent notes ring through. Alternatively, according to the instrument and concert-hall conditions, I have also had to attack the chord but in a very soft, almost imperceptible manner to obtain the same result.

The wavy figurational surface at subsection a_3 (bars 19–44; see Figure 46 for a fragment of this subsection) is meant to achieve a spectacular timbral effect. It is asked to be played entirely on one sustain pedal so that a powerful windy sonority is produced. However, I still try to realise effective contrasts between the registers by playing the upper one in a slightly brighter manner and the low one a bit darker. This nonthematic figurational surface is an example of colouristic effect *per se*, in which the information is of a timbral nature. Of course, the colours of harmonies and registers contribute to the global result.

(a3) $\text{♩} = 100$

The musical score for Figure 46 consists of two systems of staves. The first system, starting at bar 18, shows a complex texture with multiple layers of notes, including octaves and chords, marked with '5' for five-fingered positions. The second system, starting at bar 20, continues this texture. Performance instructions include 'sempre ped.' (sustain pedal) and 'sempre legato'. The dynamic marking 'ppp' is present in the lower register.

Figure 46: *Calypso*, bars 18–20. Fragment of a_3 subsection, wavy figuration element.

3.3.5.2. Timbral description of the B section

The composer ensures the most contrasting moment after the rumbling sonority at the end of the a3 subsection. At bar 45, the melodic line, which she has named the 'beauty theme', appears to have a Mozart-like quality with its simplicity and purity. I aim for a limpid yet warm sound for the melody of the right hand. Although the dynamic is *pp*, because of the high register I try to make the timbre brighter with a precise touch, as I believe that a blurry sound with little attack will not be effective enough. This moment (Figure 47, bars 45–50) is not impressionistic but, rather, neoclassical, reminiscent of Mozart in his operatic arias. The ostinato arpeggio in the left hand (Figure 48, bar 51) should be quiet and not interact with the melody line; I see it as a pedal that enhances the harmonics of the upper melody. Together with the ostinato chords of the previous section, this accompaniment falls in the category of static elements. Although it has an inner movement, I feel it should not disturb the tranquillity of the melody, so I ensure that dynamically I play it as softly as possible.

Adagio ♩=54
semplice, come un miracolo

B (b1)

45 *pp* 3

48 *ppp* 3 *poco rit.*

*

Figure 47: *Calypso*, bars 45–50. The beauty theme, melodic lyrical line in the upper register accompanied by an ostinato figure (section B, subsection b₁).

The b₂ subsection brings together the murmur of the low figuration in the left hand with the limpidity and vocal character of the melody. The beauty theme is varied by means of rhythmic augmentation. The voices are reversed, so the melody now has the vocal quality of a mezzo-soprano in the central register; I therefore give it more prominence in my performance by using a more active touch in the required fingers.

As a general suggestion, I believe that figurations in the low register should be played with almost non-active finger articulation, while in the upper register they should change sonority by a clearer articulation.

3.3.5.3. Timbral description of the C section

The chords that were the static elements in the A and B sections (used mostly as pedals) are now transformed into dynamic and powerful elements. They bring a new theme that the composer names the ‘cliffs theme’. It is set in two layers (Figure 49, bars 71–72) that evolve in canon, reminiscent of the rhythmic canons and complex superposed layers in Messiaen’s *Amen de la Création*, part 1 of *Visions de l’Amen*. This moment brings a richness that evokes an orchestral quality. To realise that potential, I attack the chords very incisively while ensuring a contrast between imitative layers. The registers should have different dynamics and preserve their autonomy, not interact or melt into each other. After experimenting with the desired soundscape, I decided to play the chords in the upper register more loudly and brightly in order to compensate for the fewer harmonics that fall within that register’s audible domain.

12 **C (c1)**
♩=80 Quasi libero

ff

ff

Ped.

Figure 49: *Calypso*, bars 71–72, C section and c_1 subsection (fragment). Complex chords set in two different layers in *stretto* (at one-octave distance).

The intervention of the figural element (for example, in bars 73, 79, 84–85, 88, 93–94) should be as bright as possible, contrasting with the massiveness of the chords.

I would recommend to any performer of this piece to keep in mind its macrostructure and be aware of the importance of this particular section – it is the epicentre of the whole work, the axis of symmetry of the entire construction. The C section should

therefore contain incredible energy and produce massive sonorities. To achieve this goal, I strive for good coordination of the fingers reinforced by the weight of the arms and the body. The sound of the piano will be richer if the body participates freely in the production of the sound and is not in the way, by being stiff or not properly placed in front of the piano (optimal height and distance from the keyboard).

Alan Fraser (2003) refers to Arthur Rubinstein's statement about the relationship of the pianist with the instrument, saying that, in order to play well, 'he [sic] must be able to feel the vibration of the instrument travelling physically through his fingers and up into his body'.⁵⁶ For this moment of *Calypso*, the performer should resonate physically with the instrument. This means that harsh and brutal sonorities are to be avoided by maintaining an appropriate position in front of the piano and preventing body stiffness, as mentioned above, and also by attacking the keys with well-cushioned fingertips.

3.3.5.4. *Timbral description of the B¹ section*

The restatement of the B section (B¹) adds a resonating chord as a third layer for the beauty theme (bars 95–105) and reverses again the voices of the theme in the b₂ subsection (bars 106–119). The melody is again in its high register, so I play it very smoothly as a siren song and enhance the murmur of the repeated figure in the bass by rapidly changing the pedal, almost like a foot flutter. By controlling different sensitivities of touch in both hands, I keep the timbre dark and fluid in the bass in contrast to the mellow and tender sonority of the treble's melody.

3.3.5.5. *Timbral description of the A¹ section*

The final restatement of the A section (A¹) enriches the elements presented at its first appearance. It starts with reference to the chordal theme of the C section, combined with the rapid figurational element that appears throughout the piece. Here, I contrast the stony sonority of the chords with the watery and misty ornamental figure, again by heavier and lighter touch respectively. At bar 126, I believe the chevron-beamed repeated notes should appear as glimmers that frequently recur up to bar 140. I also note that between bars 133 and 140 the chevron-beamed figure is the only element that is presented in various densities,

⁵⁶ Alan Fraser, *The Craft of Piano Playing*, Lanham, Maryland and Oxford: Scarecrow Press, 2003, p. 204.

ranging from a single repeated note to increasingly thicker note clusters, and therefore it demands various timbral nuances, which I apply by accentuating different fingers during performance. I also make sure that the figures accelerate and intensify to some extent within each delivery, and sound more precise against the relatively fused repeated-chords figure in the bass (see Figure 50). I aim for a sonority that is generally soft but also rich, and use firm fingertips directed by a flexible wrist and arm.

25

The figure displays three systems of musical notation for piano, corresponding to bars 136, 137, and 138 of the piece 'Calypso'. Each system is written for a grand piano, with a treble and bass staff. The treble staff in each system contains repeated chevron-beamed notes, often grouped with a '7' indicating a seven-note cluster. The bass staff contains repeated-chords figures, also sometimes with a '7' indicating a seven-note cluster. The score includes dynamic markings such as 'pp' (pianissimo) and 'pp 8vb' (pianissimo, 8va below). There are also performance instructions like 'Red.' (Reduction) and a '*' symbol. A dashed line is present under the bass staff in the third system (bar 138).

Figure 50: *Calypso*, bars 136–138. Repeated chevron-beamed notes and repeated-chords figures.

At bar 141, I aim for a sound resembling the harp for the melody, and imagine the fragment as a distant and painful memory, manipulating the time aspect to enhance the expressiveness, as indicated by the *molto rubato* directive. I keep the accompaniment soft, like a constant low vibrational sound, to further enhance the mood.

From bar 151, the chevron-beamed figure assumes a different character in that it discards repeated notes in favour of alternating between two notes, thereby creating a tremolo effect. The final reverting to standard horizontal beams in bars 153–154 suggests to me that the figure should then be played with an evenness of speed and touch, so I play those final tremolos very compactly, with minimal articulation.

The last a_3 subsection, bars 162–183, restates the watery element, during which I imagine the departure of Ulysses on the sea. The entire subsection feels as though it emerges from the previous a_2 subsection due to a bass chord, sounded at the end of bar 158, continuing to the very end of the piece. I use the *sostenuto* pedal to ensure that this chord maintains its sound until the upper voices have completed their parts, and then it gradually disappears as well.

I have played this piece several times, and each time I have tried to extract the most colourful sonorities from the piano, as its character demands. I think it is a piece that enlarges the pianistic imagination and develops the inner hearing of the performer beyond the general repertoire. It requires a subtle manipulation of sonorities that can be obtained only with a very good understanding of piano technique and of the timbral potential of the instrument. An even greater understanding of piano technique and an essential awareness of timbral possibilities are required for one of Teodorescu-Ciocănea's major works, *Lebenskraft – Piano Concerto no. 2*.

3.4. Livia Teodorescu-Ciocănea: *Lebenskraft – Piano Concerto no. 2* for piano and orchestra – arrangement for 2 pianos

a) World premiere of original 'piano and orchestra' version: 28 May 2008, Bucharest, M. Jora Hall, Romanian Broadcasting Society, International New Music Week Festival. Soloist: Tamara Smolyar. Conductor: Jean-Claude Dodin. Chamber Radio Orchestra Bucharest (Radio România Cultural live broadcasting and Radio Archive Cardex)

b) World premiere of 'arrangement for 2 pianos' version: 15 May 2013, Bucharest, G. Enescu Hall, National University of Music. Piano 1: Tamara Smolyar. Piano 2: Livia Teodorescu-Ciocănea

3.4.1. General commentary

The world premiere of the second piano concerto, entitled *Lebenskraft*, took place in Bucharest in the M. Jora Hall during Romania's International New Music Festival. This festival was founded in 1990 after the 1989 revolution by Romanian composer Ștefan Niculescu as a testimony of aesthetical liberation from the Communist regime.

I had the honour of being invited to perform Teodorescu-Ciocănea's new piano concerto, which was dedicated to me (as affirmed in the program notes excerpt below), in collaboration with the Radio Chamber Orchestra. The event was broadcast live worldwide.

This work, which was written between November 2007 and March 2008, is dedicated to the Russian-born pianist Tamara Smolyar (Melbourne, Australia), an interpreter of great refinement and musical intuition with whom I have collaborated in the last five years. The word *Lebenskraft* translates as 'life strength' and can be understood as the vital energy, the explosion of the regenerating power of nature or the 'wave' that crosses through the Universe yet in expansion. In music, Hugo Riemann speaks about energies found in the contour of phrases, in dynamic gradation, tempo fluctuation, micro-agogics – all these represent the expression of the vital force (*Lebenskraft*) ... Of special importance is the *auftakt* (anacrusis), which is the equivalent of inhaling in the respiration process, the moment of the vital energy infusing (*Lebenskraft*) ...

Livia Teodorescu-Ciocănea – program notes (see Appendix 3)

The concerto has three movements, which Teodorescu-Ciocănea calls parts. The first has an energetic character with two contrasting themes, the second is lyrical yet dramatic with orchestral climaxes, and the third is a joyful rondo based on a recurrent ragtime-like refrain.

3.4.2. Sociocultural background of the piece

After Teodorescu-Ciocănea heard my recording of *Tentazione*, the trio for violin, clarinet and piano, in the submitted CD *Bridges 1* (the CD also includes my recordings of other Romanian and Australian compositions),⁵⁷ she decided to write a piano concerto specifically for me as the performer. In 2008, I was given the opportunity to perform it when Liviu Danceanu, another Romanian composer and manager-director of the festival, agreed to include it in the program.

In 2011, Teodorescu-Ciocănea revised the orchestration and shortened the piano concerto. She played the revised version in a concert with the G. Enescu Philharmonic Orchestra conducted by Paul Nadler at the Romanian Athenaeum in Bucharest. Then, in 2013, she made an arrangement for two pianos that she premiered with me, and we subsequently recorded it in the same hall (without an audience) for a potential commercial CD.

The composer asserts that the type of energetic and even frenetic music that *Lebenskraft* contains is meant to recover the (according to her) lost use of the power of *aufakt* or *anacrusis* gestures in contemporary music. She contends that the *aufakt* paradigm propels the music's energy and directs its tensions, and further maintains that in nonthematic modern textures this fundamental rhythmic element has almost disappeared or is not considered. In the piano concerto, she intended to recover it in an original manner (pers. comm., 3 November 2015).

Teodorescu-Ciocănea has also mentioned, both in interviews and program notes, that she drew her inspiration for the title of the concerto from the German musicologist Hugo Riemann, who discusses phrasing in music by means of artistically manipulating the off-beats and on-beats:

From this Riemann proceeded to develop a full theory based on the indivisible unit of the *Motiv*. Underlying the theory is the idea of a single unit of energy (*Lebenskraft*) passing through phases of growth, peak and decay. Musical form is constructed of many such units overlapping and interacting to produce

⁵⁷ *Bridges 1: Music by Australian, Korean and Romanian Composers*, published by Move, catalogue number: MD 3281, produced by Monash University, Faculty of Arts. See Appendix 7.

extended and compressed spans of energy, these interactions occurring against a 'background' of absolutely regular hierarchically built-up patterns.⁵⁸

Apart from the idea of *aufakt*, compared with the energy inhaling in music, the concerto is also generally based on the idea of historically reflecting the piano's *universe*, or more specifically the broad reach of the keyboard family. The piano's timbral potential is extended with the appearance, in several key moments, of a dialogue with the other keyboard instruments of the orchestra: the harpsichord and the organ. These timbral extensions of the piano (namely, the use of harpsichord and organ) bring into the scene musical characteristics associated with these instruments, such as baroque ornamental style for the harpsichord, and grandeur and majestic sonorities for the organ. The piano itself occupies multiple expression zones: 'from overflowing frenzy gestures, virtuosity and greatness, to glacial, mechanical, lyrical, passionate or tragic expressions, the piano makes a journey through its own history' (program notes 2008, see Appendix 3).

3.4.3. *Structural analysis of the two-piano arrangement (general comments)*

Sections 3.4.3. to 3.4.12. should be read in conjunction with the recording and score of *Piano Concerto no. 2* provided in appendices 4 and 5. All bar numbers referred to in the following paragraphs apply to this piece unless otherwise stated.

The entire concerto follows the traditional structure of three distinct movements (parts), each movement (part) having its own musical form:

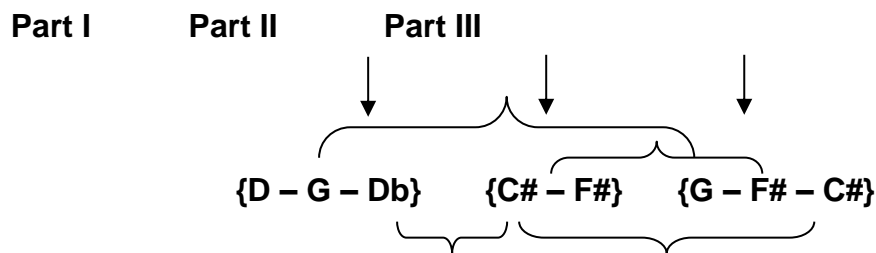
Part I – Concerto sonata form

Part II – ABA three-part composed form

Part III – Concerto rondo form

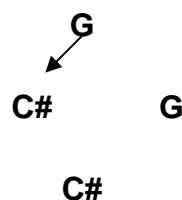
Tracing the overall bass line (the tonal centres of the three parts), the following harmonic motions can be observed:

⁵⁸ Ian Bent, 'Analysis', in *The New Grove Dictionary of Music and Musicians*. ed. Stanley Sadie, 1980, London, Macmillan, p. 351.



Part I starts with a diatonic cluster by the orchestra (D – G, A, B, C, D) that is centred on D. The first chord of the piano after the *aufтакт* (second bar) indicates G as the centre, and the entire exposition finishes on G (bar 90). The recapitulation (bar 137) starts on G and finishes on D (bar 175). The coda starts on G and deviates dramatically towards D flat (enharmonically C sharp). The second part starts on C sharp (harmonic prolongation) and finishes on F sharp (simulating a V-I relationship). The recurrence of C sharp centre is interspersed with new centres in climactic moments such as E (bar 84) and D (bar 109). The third part restates the G but after the introduction deviates to F sharp, ending by means of a climactic rhythmic pedal (138–148) on C sharp.

As a conclusion, the relationship between the tonal centres of the concerto (at tritone interval) is reminiscent of Bartók's pole/counterpole axis (Lendvai's 'axis system'⁵⁹):



G – the beginning centre of the recapitulation of Part I

C# – the finishing centre of the coda (Part I) and the beginning of Part II

G – the beginning of Part III

C# – the finishing centre of Part III

⁵⁹ Erno Lendvai, *Bela Bartok: An Analysis of His Music*, London, 1971, Kahn & Averill. Lendvai argues that tonal relations in Bartok's works are at a tritone interval, according to the pole/counterpole axis that divides a circle of fifths (see p. 5, Figure 4).

3.4.4. Structural analysis of Part (Movement) I

Each part will be further discussed and analysed from the point of view of structure in relation to texture and timbre. All the results will be connected with guidelines for performance.

3.4.4.1. Macrostructure of Part I

Concerto sonata form

Exposition: bars 1–90

Principal Theme group: bars 1–19

Subsections: a₁ (1–5), a₂ (6–19 elaboration)

Bridge: bars 20–51

Subsections: s₁ (20–24), s₂ (25–34), s₃ (35–51)

Secondary Theme group: bars 52–90

Subsections: b₁ (52–65), transition (66–68), b₂ (69–85) varied repetition and elaboration); b₃ (85 third beat–90) Conclusion)

Development: bars 91–136

Structure D1: bars 91–98 (Principal Theme material)

Structure D2: bars 99–113 (Principal Theme material)

Structure D3: bars 110–115 (Bridge material)

Structure D4: bars 116–127, 127–136 (solo cadenza)

Recapitulation: bars 137–206

Principal Theme: bars 137–145

Bridge: bars 146–151

Secondary Theme group: b₁ (152–166), b₂ (167–175)

Coda: bars 176–181

Subsections: c₁ (176–183), c₂ (184–196 – new material), c₃ (197–206)

3.4.5. Timbral analysis of Part I (general comments)

Although the nature of a concerto is not primarily governed by timbre, Teodorescu-Ciocănea delivers for this work a powerful drama of timbres in tandem with strong thematic material. She manages to define the themes by their specific timbral content and build the musical tensions by means of their timbral potential. The composer conceives the work in terms of sonorities, and simultaneously in terms of firmly defining the themes by melodic contour and prominent rhythms (pers. comm., 3 November 2015). The sonority content of the exposition can be described as a drama between the principal theme, which is thick in texture and has many consecutive notes speedily uttered, and the secondary theme, which is thin in texture and has notes that are spread out and played in a flexible tempo. The timbral attributes of the principal theme group can be further nuanced as massive, rough, noisy, percussive. The secondary theme (b₁) can be characterised as crystalline, mechanical, sharp, light, plucked. All these sonorities are obtained by manipulating the textures' densities and registers. The principal theme group, as well as all the material derived from it (in Piano 1), operates with small clusters or chords consisting of two to five sounds for each hand. For example, the first chord on the first beat of the second bar (in Piano 1) has a total of ten sounds played simultaneously. By contrast, the secondary theme (in Piano 1) is suddenly presented by two voices in a limpid and simple manner. It is worth mentioning the role of the bridge, which transforms the thickness of the principal theme material into a very thin and delicate tessitura (bars 49–51) up to an almost-unison (C, C#) as preparation for the secondary theme. This ascent starts from a very low C (bar 39) and goes up to a very high C/C# (bar 51). It is as if all the thickness and roughness of the principal theme has been absorbed and directed to the luminous register of the secondary theme.

At bar 76, Piano 2 has figural accompaniment in a mixolydian-like mode on A (A – C#, D, E, F, G), which embraces and dresses up the theme. This new element suggests a quasi-impressionistic gesture with its watery, aquatic sonority, further used between bars 85 and 88 and within the solo cadenza (bars 116–136). Its source is the bitonal figure encountered at bar 3 (in Piano 1) and in bars 29–33.

The recapitulation recombines the categories of sonorities associated with the corresponding thematic material seen in the exposition. A large element of surprise arises within the coda when Piano 2 emulates the original organ part in the orchestral version and in a dramatic way changes the character, sonority and tonal centre of the whole part. The organ-like timbre, achieved by a heavier touch enhanced by sustained pedal use, combines with Piano 1's timbre and together they achieve the grandeur intended by the composer for the end of the first part.

3.4.6. Timbral description of the sections and guidelines for performance (Part I)

When I performed the *Lebenskraft* concerto, I kept in mind the fact that Piano 1 evolves in a complex and broad sound environment provided by Piano 2 (emulating the original orchestral part), in the tradition of Brahms, Stravinsky and Prokofiev. In other words, Piano 2 (acting as the orchestra) is not simply an accompaniment but surrounds the 'soloist' (that is, Piano 1) in a dynamic way, sometimes with heavy sonorities. The general sound of the 'soloist' should be powerful enough to penetrate the 'orchestra', especially with the principal theme material. Piano 1's small diatonic clusters together with the tight chords of the principal theme (the element notated as x in Figure 51) should not be played as chordal blocks but, rather, with a differentiation of the melodic contour for each hand. Thus, the upper notes of both hands should be brighter and more distinctive to lead the melody incorporated in the chordal texture. The accentuated octaves (element y in Figure 51) at bar 3 should be played in a percussive manner with a sharper sonority in the upper line (the fifth finger needs to be firm and not collapsed at the articulation of the action). In the same bar, the bitonal figuration suggests a wave-like sonority, homogeneous yet slightly articulated, using a single sustain pedal. The remains of the x element (bars 4–6 in Figure 51), originated in the *aufтакт* figure, reveal a fragmentation process and a deepening towards the low register. The sustain pedal will help to underline the changing of the colour towards a darker sonority by fusing together the chords. By contrast, the end of the a₂ section (bars 18–19 in Figure 52) – which represents an elaboration of the principal theme – is targeting the upper register, seeking the lightness. I strongly recommend that the performer be aware of the dramatic swing between extreme registers at certain points of the work and find the appropriate contrasting sonorities.

Part I

Nov.-Dec. 2007, orch. 2008, revised 2011

141

phrases and between the three layers. In spite of the mechanical character of the theme, especially because of the repeated-notes element (see Figure 53, bar 52 – motive w) in *stretto* imitation, one should not lose sight of the larger line of the phrases and should play *legato* where it is noted. The wavy figuration of the conclusion accumulates great tension, together with Piano 2 reaching the climax at bar 89.

Secondary Theme Group (b1)

8 $\text{♩} = 92$

52 **H** motive w in stretto imitation

mp

motive w

p espressivo

mp

56

f

f

mf

f

f

Figure 53: *Lebenskraft – Piano Concerto no. 2*, Part (Movement) I. Secondary theme (b₁) fragment displaying the repeated-notes *motive w* in *stretto* imitation.

The development (Figure 54) resumes the timbral issues of the principal theme.

DEVELOPMENT (D1)
 91 $\text{♩} = 90$
 I
 II p *p subito*
 93 *cresc.* f *f ben ritmato*
 95 f
 97

Figure 54: *Lebenskraft* – *Piano Concerto no. 2*, Part (Movement) I. Development (D1), elements of principal theme varied.

The solo cadenza in Piano 1 is divided into two subsections. The first (bars 116–127) combines the figurational element (y) with the chordal motive (x). At bar 126, the piano reaches the lowest and darkest register and is accompanied by three tubular-bell strokes as a surprising timbral event. The second half of the solo cadenza (see Figure 55), based on a quasi-polyphonic texture, represents a free and expressive ascent from darkness to an explosion of light, as preparation for the recapitulation (Figure 56, bar 137). The entire cadenza is varied and allows *rubato*, rhythmic freedom and tempo fluctuations. It also demands a variety of nuances and articulations, such as *legato*, *staccato*, *tenuto*, accents and trills.

The second subsection of the Solo Cadenza

17

127 **P** *quasi polyphonic writing*

f *molto rubato*

con ped.

130

131

133

poco a poco accelerando

element y

mf

136 *molto cresc.*

Figure 55: *Lebenskraft – Piano Concerto no. 2*, Part (Movement) I. Second half of solo cadenza, ascent from low register towards upper register as a preparation for the recapitulation.

The recapitulation (see Figure 56) starts with Piano 2 emulating an orchestral *tutti*, because it is thicker than that in the exposition. Piano 1 restates the principal theme material more energetically, and continues with a short version of the bridge.

18 **RECAPITULATION (Varied version of the Principal Theme)**

Figure 56: *Lebenskraft* – Piano Concerto no. 2, Part (Movement) I.

Recapitulation, starting with Piano 2's 'orchestral *tutti*' and followed by Piano 1's varied version of the principal theme.

The secondary theme (Figure 57) is set in simple triple time at the beginning, and Piano 1 has an accompaniment role. The composer wants a jazz-like sound (pers.

comm., 21 March 2016) so I play it slightly swung, keeping the sonority fluent yet highlighting the irregular accents and rhythm.

The Second Theme (b1)

20 **S** $\text{♩} = 92$

152

mf

155

mf

159

Figure 57: *Lebenskraft – Piano Concerto no. 2*, Part (Movement) I. Secondary theme set in 3/4 time, with Piano 1 as accompanist adopting a jazz-like swing feel and highlighting irregular rhythm and accents.

The coda (c₁, Figure 58) starts in a faster tempo, using the small-clusters material (element x) from the principal theme and the shimmering quasi-tremolo (q element, starting bar 182) from the bridge. I apply similar expressive techniques to those I used in the original utterance of these elements, but this time with more energetic force.

22 **V** Coda (c₁ - first subsection)

Piu mosso $\text{♩} = 100$ x element

mp *sempre cresc.*

Piu mosso *p* *sempre cresc.*

f *sempre cresc.*

f *sempre cresc.*

f *sempre cresc.*

W q element

176 178 180 182

Figure 58: *Lebenskraft* – *Piano Concerto no. 2*, Part (Movement) I. First subsection of coda (c₁) in a faster tempo, with *element x* from principal theme and *element q* from bridge.

At bar 184 (see Figure 59), a slowing-down process is initiated together with an unexpected timbral event, namely the appearance of the organ-like sound as expressed by Piano 2. This massive *allargando* towards the apothotic finale reaches a luminous overall sonority at bar 191, when a new theme is revealed. I ensure that my involvement in that sonority enhances the organ effect by attacking the keys with grand gestures and maximum weight to avoid percussive or harsh results, and keeping the sustain pedal depressed, minimally raising it when indicated so that an accumulative soundscape of chords is maintained.

The second part of the Coda (c2)

23

The musical score for the second part of the Coda (c2) is presented in four systems. The first system (bars 184-186) features a piano part (I) with a melodic line and a supporting bass line, and an organ part (II) with a sustained chordal texture. The tempo is marked 'poco a poco allargando'. The second system (bars 187-190) continues the piano part with a 'poco a poco cresc.' marking and introduces a triplet figure. The organ part also features a triplet figure. The tempo is marked 'allargando'. The third system (bars 189-192) introduces a 'New Theme' in the piano part, marked 'ff', and continues the organ part. The tempo is marked 'allargando'. The fourth system (bars 194-197) shows the piano part with a melodic line and the organ part with a sustained chordal texture. The tempo is marked 'allargando'.

Figure 59: *Lebenskraft* – *Piano Concerto no. 2*, Part (Movement) I. Second part of coda (c₂) displaying the appearance of the organ and the slowing-down process; at bar 191, the new theme reveals the apothotic character of the finale.

The last subsection of the coda, c₃, brings rapid scales for Piano 1, which I play with virtuosic precision and clarity in order to penetrate the massive sustained chords of Piano 2.

24 **X** **The ascending scales of the piano (c₃)**
 ♩ = 51
 197 **Meno mosso**

The musical score for Figure 60 shows two staves. The top staff, labeled 'I', contains rapid ascending and descending scales starting at measure 197. The bottom staff, labeled 'II', contains sustained chords. The tempo is marked 'Meno mosso' and the time signature is 5/1. A box with an 'X' and the title 'The ascending scales of the piano (c₃)' is present above the first staff.

Figure 60: *Lebenskraft – Piano Concerto no. 2*, Part (Movement) I.

Virtuosic scales of Piano 1 in last subsection of coda (c₃).

The last chords embrace both high and low registers and set D flat as the new final centre. The chords should be extremely powerful yet warm and bright, so I revert to the technique used in Figure 59.

The last chords of the Coda
 203 **molto allargando**

The musical score for Figure 61 shows two staves. Both Piano I (I) and Piano II (II) play powerful sustained chords. The tempo is marked 'molto allargando'. The score ends with a double bar line.

Figure 61: *Lebenskraft – Piano Concerto no. 2*, Part (Movement) I. The last powerful chords of the finale, centred on D flat.

3.4.7. Structural analysis of Part (Movement) II

The following scheme (see also Appendix 4) displays the unfolding of the sections (with several subsections) for the overall form.

3.4.7.1. Macrostructure of Part II

A B C D C' A

A (a₁, a₂) B (b, c, a₃) C (d, e) D (a₄, e, a₄, a₃) C' (d, e) A (a₁)

A (a₁, a₂) = bars 1–14, 15–28

B (b, c, a₃) = bars 28–31, 32–38, 39–50

C (d, e) = bars 51–61, 62–72

D (a₄, e, a₄, a₃) = bars 73–80, 81–88, 89–95, 96 with auftakt – 101

C' (d, e) = bars 102–104, 105–116

A (a₁) = bars 117–125

3.4.8. Timbral analysis of Part II (general comments)

Although this part of the concerto is based extensively on melodic lines and harmonic tensions, the timbre parameter is not neglected. Teodorescu-Ciocănea deliberately manipulates the appropriate piano registers to serve the intended sonority and expression. Thus, for the evocative character of the A and B sections, she uses mostly the central and low registers. She seeks a mellow sound in the central register of the piano, and for the sensation of depths she descends towards the very low register and also maintains low pedals for a deeper and more effective resonance. The high register is reached later, in the climaxes of the C section (these intentions were made clear during pers. comm., 10 December 2016).

3.4.9. Timbral descriptions of the sections and guidelines for performance (Part II)

In order to perform this part of the *Lebenskraft* concerto, I strongly recommend that a pianist be experienced in playing Romantic concertos by composers such as Chopin, Schumann and Liszt – the *rubato*, rich textures and expressive content of the *Lebenskraft* concerto are in many ways similar to those found in these works. As

well, the transparency of the first section of Part II is one of the goals that a pianist should work towards.

The introduction theme by Piano 2 sets the nostalgic atmosphere for the entrance of Piano 1 in a quasi-complete C sharp minor tonality (the B is missing). The first interval of the introduction theme, a minor sixth (see Figure 62, bar 2), represents a characteristic feature of the melodic content of the whole part or movement. It is encountered both as a minor sixth and a major sixth throughout the piece. Note that the second theme, section C (bars 51 and 55), begins too with a sixth interval, this time a major sixth (see Figure 63 for more minor and major intervals, boxed in bars 12 and 13). In addition, Figure 62 (bar 3) contains the q element, which is now transformed from a tremolo to a quasi-trill-like motive and will generate many further developments.

26

Lebenskraft
Piano Concerto nr. 2
PART II
A B C D A C A
A (a1, a2) B (b, c, a3) C (d, e) D (a4, e, a4, a3) C' (d, e) A (a1)

Livia Teodorescu-Ciocănea
Nov.-Dec. 2007 revised 2011

♩ = 54 A (a1)
ADAGIO

Piano I solo

Piano II (Orchestra)

INTRODUCTION THEME

molto legato
p cantabile, espressivo

mf6th

q element

Figure 62: *Lebenskraft* – *Piano Concerto no. 2*, Part (Movement) II. Introduction theme, generative sixth intervals (boxed) and q melodic element.

According to Teodorescu-Ciocănea, the G sharp octaves of Piano 1 in the high register (see Figure 63, bars 9–14) should be velvety, soft and faraway, yet I feel that the *tenuto* sign indicates that the sound should also have a certain weight, a core, not without substance. I imagine these octaves as featuring distant and obsessive

bells. I am also aware that G sharp is the third harmonic of the C sharp orchestral pedal, resulting in an enhanced harmonicity.⁶⁰

It is very important to observe the extra colour that the left hand brings with its first melodic element (x) when the following indications are realised: *mf*, *espressivo*, *pesante*, in addition to *tenuto*. The D natural is a chromatic note and dissonant sound in C sharp minor, and therefore possesses a kind of dramatic effect. The repeated y element (Figure 63, bars 12–14) should be played as fused as possible, not at all articulated, like a chain of waves.

Figure 63: *Lebenskraft – Piano Concerto no. 2*, Part (Movement) II. Repeated C sharp played *tenuto*, *x element* generating further developments, *y element* generating stormy gestures in upcoming Section D, and minor sixth and major sixth characteristic intervals (boxed).

At bar 15 (Figure 64), the A flat held note should be imagined as a ringing sound, mellow and expressive. This can be achieved with a free fall of the arm, well sustained by the brachial-dorsal muscles in the forearm just above the wrist.⁶¹ Using the third finger will guarantee a good function of the axes between the extremity of the finger and the brachial muscular ensemble connected to the spine. The freedom

⁶⁰ Sethares, 2005.

⁶¹ Jean-Pierre Marty, *La méthode de piano de Chopin: Essai pédagogique*, Editions Singulières, 2007, p. 43.

of the shoulder rotation movements should also be ensured. I recommend that the 'flat finger technique' (linked with the Horowitz style and described by Alan Fraser⁶²) be used for the whole melodic phrase beginning in the second half of bar 15, in order to obtain the full and rounded sound intended by the composer (see also Marie Prentner⁶³ and Malwine Bree⁶⁴ on Theodor Leschetizky's piano method, and Seymour Bernstein⁶⁵ for the vocal sound technique). The flat finger will allow the use of the cushion of the finger, which gives better control of the vocal sonority and other timbral qualities of the pianistic spectrum of sound.

⁶² Alan Fraser, *The Craft of Piano Playing*, Scarecrow Press, 2003, pp. 281–9.

⁶³ Marie Prentner, *Leschetizky's Fundamental Principles of Piano Technique*, Mineola, NY, Dover Publications, 2005.

⁶⁴ Malwine Bree, *The Leschetizky Method: A Guide to Fine and Correct Piano Playing*, trans. Arthur Elson; introduction by Seymour Bernstein. Mineola, Dover Publications, 1997.

⁶⁵ Seymour Bernstein, *With Your Own Two Hands: Self-discovery Through Music*. Portland, Manduca Music Publications, 2011.

27

The musical score for Figure 64 consists of three systems of staves. The first system (bars 14-16) is labeled '(a2)' and 'B'. It features a Piano (Pno.) part with a melodic line and a bass line, and an Orchestra (Orch.) part. Annotations include 'augmented x element (expressive sound)', 'mp', 'molto espressivo', and 'm6th'. The second system (bars 17-19) is labeled 'q element' and shows the Piano part with a melodic line and a bass line, and the Orchestra part. Annotations include 'm6th' and '6'. The third system (bars 20-22) shows the Piano part with a melodic line and a bass line, and the Orchestra part. Annotations include 'm6th', 'M6th', 'f', and 'p'.

Figure 64: *Lebenskraft – Piano Concerto no. 2, Part (Movement) II*. Expressive A flat sound from *x element* (bar 15); *q element* integrated in melodic line; further minor and major sixth intervals (boxed) diffused within polyphonic tessitura.

The B section, subsection c (bars 32-38) presents a chordal texture that should be voiced by means of refined differentiations between simultaneous sounds (Figure 65 represents a fragment of subsection c, namely bars 32-36). I suggest that mainly the upper sound or upper voice in a chord be underlined in order to add colour to the whole chordal structure.

(c)

32 29

Pno. *f con calore*

Orch.

Figure 65: *Lebenskraft* – *Piano Concerto no. 2*, Part (Movement) II. Chordal texture of B section (subsection c, fragment), whose upper voice should be highlighted.

The a_3 subsection of section B (Figure 66) returns to the mellow sound referred to in the general comments on page 147 needing a soft accompaniment touch by Piano 2. I apply a similar touch to the left-hand part of Piano 1 to maintain the required effect.

The image displays three systems of musical notation for a piano concerto. Each system consists of a piano (Pno.) part and an orchestra (Orch.) part. The first system, starting at measure 37, includes a piano part with a 'q element' and 'M6th' intervals, and an orchestra part with a 'dim.' marking. The second system, starting at measure 42, shows the piano part with 'm6th' intervals and a 'p' dynamic, and the orchestra part with a 'p' dynamic. The third system, starting at measure 46, continues the piano part with 'm6th' intervals and a 'p' dynamic, and the orchestra part with a 'p' dynamic.

Figure 66: *Lebenskraft* – *Piano Concerto no. 2*, Part (Movement) II. Mellow and vocal a_3 subsection, which will be further developed based on the *q element* and on the minor and major sixth intervals; restoration of C sharp tonal centre.

The C section (d and e subsections) changes to a fuller sound and requires a Romantic approach – that is, one with a fully rounded touch, *rubato* and a great deal of dynamic light and shade. The theme (Figure 67) starts with the characteristic interval, a major sixth (boxed).



Figure 67: *Lebenskraft – Piano Concerto no. 2*, Part (Movement) II, section C subsection d. The initial interval of the second theme (bar 55), a major sixth, reflects the connectivity with the minor sixth interval from the beginning of the introduction theme; the *con calore* indication suggests a Romantic approach to this new theme.

The climax by Piano 1 at bar 66 (Figure 68) should penetrate Piano 2's sustained and heavy sound by attacking the keys with a forceful *legato*, varying the weight of touch on the semiquavers to give an air of insistence without harshness, in *fortissimo*, while moving towards an even louder *crescendo*. The descent of the bass line at bar 70 (Figure 69) should be emphasised to enhance the sensation of distance and space from the ascending, heavy soprano line.

Figure 68: *Lebenskraft – Piano Concerto no. 2*, Part (Movement) II. The reaching of the climax within the C section (bar 66, subsection e) based on a new tonal centre, E major.

Figure 69: *Lebenskraft – Piano Concerto no. 2*, Part (Movement) II. Contrary motion of bass line and soprano line.

The D section (Figure 70) introduces new elements combined with the q element from the A section (as well as the sixth interval [boxed] in Piano 2). The first of these is element z (bar 73), which should have a menacing and heavy sonority and be played with firm alignment of the bones (from fingers to the shoulder) connected to

the spine. This is followed by element q, which should be played rather forcefully in a well-articulated unison. The second new element (w, in bar 74) is the rising and falling wave-like figure that derives from the y element; it should sound windy *and* stormy but still be played with distinct articulation, down to the last lower notes.

32 **D (d)** $\text{♩} = 72$
 element z element q element w

73 **G**

Pno. *ff* 3 *mf* *mf* *ff*

Orch. *ff* *mf* *ff*

75 *ff* *ff* *ff* *f sonore*

78 *ff* *mf*

Figure 70: *Lebenskraft – Piano Concerto no. 2*, Part (Movement) II. Development section of A material (*q* element and major sixth emblematic interval) combined with new elements (z and w).

The return of the A section (a3 subsection – bar 96) restores the tranquillity and evocative singing tone of the main theme, again sustained by the C sharp pedal.

The transposed version of the C section reaches a second climactic moment at bar 109, which suddenly melts, by means of two transitional bars played by Piano 1 (Figure 71, bars 115–116) in the *p subito* dynamic, into the serenity and peace of the introduction theme played by Piano 2. The use of *p subito* is a very effective pianistic tool and involves a minimal delay of touch to achieve calm. Furthermore, the dramatic transformation from utter intensity to serenity in such a short amount of time (from bar 109 to bar 116) should be fully expressed by controlling the whole range of the piano's dynamic spectrum. I decided that as the mood changed, the last octaves of the piano should no longer be played *tenuto* (as they were in Figure 63, bars 9–14), but as softly and velvety as possible, with a good control of *diminuendo*.

112

Pno.

Orch.

Sudden return to the meditative character of the first theme

p subito

(a1)

116

Pno.

Orch.

poco rit.

M

Primo tempo

$\text{♩} = 54$

p

poco rit.

Return of the Introduction Theme with Coda function

121

Pno.

Orch.

poco rall.

pp *ppp*

Bucharest
Piano Solo 11-12 nov. 2007
Orchestra reduction 29 dec. 2007

(b)

Figure 71: *Lebenskraft* – Piano Concerto no. 2, Part (Movement) II. Bar 115 turning point to the introduction theme, which acts here as a coda theme.

3.4.10. Structural analysis of Part III

The last part of *Lebenskraft – Piano Concerto no. 2* by Teodorescu-Ciocănea has an overall form that is the five-part⁶⁶ classical rondo form,⁶⁷ with an introduction and a coda (see Appendix 4).

3.4.10.1. Macrostructure of Part III

Rondo form: Introduction, ABACA

Introduction; A (Refrain1) B (Episode 1) A (Refrain 2) C (Episode 2) A (Refrain 3)
Coda

Details of the overall form:

Introduction (subsections s_1, s_2, s_3) = bars 1–7, 8–14, 15–21

A – Refrain 1 (double exposition a_1, a_2) = bars 22–29, 30 with upbeat – 38

Transition: bars 39–42

B – Episode 1 (subsections b_1, b_2, b_3): bars 43–46, 47–51, 52–57

Retransition:⁶⁸ bars 58–65

A – Refrain 2 (reduced) = bars 66–75

C – Introduction to Episode 2: bars 77–80

Episode 2: bars 81–94 (new theme)

Retransition (from the introduction): bars 95–112

A – Refrain 3 (double exposition a_1, a_2) = bars 113 with upbeat–121, 122 with upbeat–131

Coda (subsections s_1, s_2) = bars 132–137, 138–148

⁶⁶ Ellis B. Kohs, *Musical Form: Studies in Analysis and Synthesis*. Houghton Mifflin, Boston, 1976, pp. 217–60.

⁶⁷ Douglas M. Green, *Form in Tonal Music: Introduction to Analysis*. Holt, Rinehart and Winston, New York, 1964, pp. 150–64.

⁶⁸ Retransition is the composer's term; she defines it as the return from a remote tonality to the initial tonality. In turn, transition is defined as a departure from the initial tonality to a new one.

3.4.11. *Timbral analysis of Part III (general comments)*

The last part of the *Lebenskraft* piano concerto presents an array of colourful tributes to different cultures and eras, such as ragtime, which is a genre associated with African-American culture, and an ornamented laced melody in the second episode that suggests European music from the Renaissance era. In its delicacy and richness, the theme of the second episode could be compared with a medieval embroidery or tapestry. These cultural connections are realised through the melodies and rhythms, and pianistic colour. The piano's timbral range varies from *quasi Cembalo* to percussive, and massive and full sonorities.

3.4.12. *Timbral descriptions of the sections and guidelines for performance (Part III)*

The arpeggios of the first subsection (Figure 72) of the introduction have a *perpetuum mobile* character for a few bars and should be played in a manner that resembles the plucked sounds of the harpsichord. Yet they should penetrate the *tutti* chord in the first bar, and so I use a 'trembling' sustain pedal to achieve this. I feel it is also effective to add 'sparkles', like the small flashing lights of a Christmas tree, and to obtain these nuances I accentuate random notes in the triplets rather than playing them homogeneously. All this movement is interspersed with a recurring rhythmic motive by Piano 2.

Lebenskraft
PIANO CONCERTO NR. 2
PART III

Livia Teodorescu-Ciocănea
14 November 2007
revised March 2011

INTRODUCTION (s1)

♩ = 92

Piano I Solo
f
con pedale

Piano II Orchestra
ff

legato sempre simile

A (s2)
ritmico

legato simile

A ritmico

Figure 72: *Lebenskraft* – Piano Concerto no. 2, Part (Movement) III, introduction first subsection (s₁). ‘Sparkling’ arpeggios by Piano 1 and rhythmic ‘orchestral’ motive by Piano 2.

The rapid ascending scales and arpeggios beginning at bar 8 are like ‘flames’ and should be played with as much clarity and precision as possible so that each note

can be heard in fluid momentum. At bar 15 (Figure 73), I play the syncopated chords with a strong accent on the first note and a *staccato* on the last one. This motive is very important because it creates a swing style, giving the section a jazzy character. The upper notes in the chords should always be brighter, to clarify the contour of the phrase.

40

(s3) the syncopated motive

the ascending figures

15

ff

B

ritmico

The image shows a musical score for a piano concerto. It features two staves, labeled I and II. Staff I has a treble clef and a key signature of two flats. It begins with a measure marked '15' and 'ff'. The first measure contains a syncopated chord with an accent on the first note and a staccato on the last. This is followed by a series of ascending figures, each marked with a '5' and a bracket. A box labeled 'B' is placed above the first ascending figure. The staff ends with a measure marked 'ritmico'. Staff II has a bass clef and a key signature of two flats. It begins with a measure marked 'ff'. The first measure contains a syncopated chord with an accent on the first note and a staccato on the last. This is followed by a series of ascending figures, each marked with a '5' and a bracket. The staff ends with a measure marked 'ritmico'.

Figure 73: *Lebenskraft – Piano Concerto no. 2*, Part (Movement) III. Syncopated motive, generating jazzy style, and ascending figures resembling ‘flames’.

The refrain (a ragtime-like theme; see Figure 74) is set on two contrapuntal layers that should maintain their autonomy and never interfere. The performer must stabilise the rhythm by emphasising, whenever possible, the first beat of the bar. This will preserve the pulse and at the same time allow the ‘swing’ feel within the bar.

41

Figure 74: *Lebenskraft* – *Piano Concerto no. 2*, Part (Movement) III. Ragtime-like theme of the refrain, the boxed accompaniment showing recommended accents from bar 25.

The boxed motive at bar 25 (Figure 74) is typical of ragtime, especially the accompaniment. When I played this concerto, the composer suggested that I vary

the accents as follows: at bar 25, accents on the beats, every two quavers (namely on the octaves); at bar 26, accents on the second quavers (namely on the chords) to ensure the swing effect more clearly. This applies everywhere that this kind of accompaniment is repeated.

Four bars of unison by Piano 2 (bars 39–42) serve as transition to the first episode.

Piano 1 introduces the theme of Episode 1 (Figure 75, bar 43), which has the effect of rotation and ‘dizziness’ with its repetitive and syncopated figure. Its role is to inflame the music up to the explosion of the piano at bar 47. I always aim to carry the tension and provide a full and bright sonority for the most euphoric solo theme (bars 47–51).

The image displays three systems of musical notation for a piano concerto. The first system, labeled 'F B - Episode 1 (b1)', covers bars 43 to 45. It features a piano part with a 'repetitive figure' and a 'f' dynamic, and an orchestra part with a 'rolling chromatic figure' and 'mf' dynamic. The second system, labeled 'b2', covers bars 46 to 48. It features a piano part with a 'b2' section and 'ff' dynamic, and an orchestra part with a 'b2' section and 'ff' dynamic. The third system, labeled 'b2', covers bars 49 to 51. It features a piano part with a 'b2' section and 'ff' dynamic, and an orchestra part with a 'b2' section and 'ff' dynamic.

Figure 75: *Lebenskraft – Piano Concerto no. 2*, Part (Movement) III. First episode theme with repetitive and syncopated figure for the piano accompanied by chromatic rolling figure at the orchestra; at bar 46, climactic phrase leading to explosive moment.

The first five bars of the retransition (Figure 76, bars 58–62) should be thought of as a large anacrusis for the syncopated chordal motive (bars 63–65) with emphases on

the disruption of the 'snaking' isorhythmic figures occurring at bars 59 and 62. Piano 2's chords and octaves (bars 58–62) have a conclusive character and are to be played with a sense of fulfilment. The sonority should be full and warm, avoiding a strident timbre.

44

Retransition

57

I 'snaked' figuration

f

II poco dim.

disruption of the isorhythm

59

I

II

Figure 76: *Lebenskraft – Piano Concerto no. 2*, Part (Movement) III. Retransition 'snaked' figure and disruption of the isorhythmic pattern.

The refrain is resumed in an even more playful way. At bar 69 (Figure 77), in the left hand, I feel that it is important to underline the syncopation on the third beat, and for the right hand, to add a bit of brightness to the upper notes in the chords so the melodic line is better understood.

Figure 77 shows a segment of the piano score for *Lebenskraft – Piano Concerto no. 2*, Part (Movement) III, specifically the Segment of Refrain 2, bar 69. The score is for piano, showing staves I and II. The left hand (I) has recommended accents on the first and third notes of the first two measures.



Figure 77 continues with measures 71-73. The score is for piano, showing staves I and II. The left hand (I) has recommended accents on the first and third notes of the first two measures.

Figure 77: *Lebenskraft – Piano Concerto no. 2*, Part (Movement) III. Segment of Refrain 2, bar 69 left hand recommended accents.

The C section (Figure 78, bar 77) starts with a quasi-solo cadenza, in a *senza rigore* character.

46 **K**

74

I

II

C - Episode 2 - introduction (quasi cadenza)

76

I

II

L senza rigore

ff

Red * *Red*

senza rigore

78

I

II

* *Red* * *Red*

Figure 78: *Lebenskraft* – *Piano Concerto no. 2*, Part (Movement) III. Quasi-cadenza introduction to second episode theme.

The first two chords of the quasi-cadenza require a massive sonority played with the sustain pedal. The ascending figure should be played very fast by changing the hands for every group of sounds (left hand, right hand, etc.), in one pedal and thinking of a large ‘flame’. The octaves at bars 78 and 79 could last slightly longer, in a *rubato* manner. The *diminuendo* and *ritenuto* indications should be realised gradually with a very fused and soft sonority, preparing the contrasting lyric theme.

Episode 2 - new theme (Baroque style)

81 *Poco meno mosso*

Figure 79: *Lebenskraft – Piano Concerto no. 2*, Part (Movement) III. Second episode new lyric theme in a baroque-like style with orchestral pedals by Piano 2.

Although the Episode 2 theme (Figure 79) is written in a very ornamented style, treating it as a baroque motoric texture should be avoided. To obtain a beautiful effect for this theme, I recommend establishing the main melodic pillars carefully and grouping the embellishing notes together. The pianist should achieve for this particular theme a special *legatissimo*, like notes that are melting one into the other. Another recommendation would be to play in a kind of *rubato* where the long notes are a bit 'longer' and are compensated within the bars by playing the short notes 'shorter'. In addition, the long notes should be played a little louder and the shorter notes, grouped together, played softer. Piano 1 should be aware of the pedals by Piano 2 and their polyphonic dialogue.

From bar 95 the introduction material is restated, followed by the last return of the refrain. At bar 122, Piano 1 takes over the Refrain and increases the musical tension towards the coda with the ragtime swing and rolling chromatic figures (Figure 80, bar 127).

Figure 80 shows two systems of musical notation for a piano concerto. The first system, starting at bar 125, features a 'rolling chromatic figure' in the right hand (I) and a 'rolling chromatic figure' in the left hand (II). The second system, starting at bar 128, features a 'rolling chromatic figure' in the right hand (I) and a 'rolling chromatic figure' in the left hand (II). The score includes dynamic markings like 'mf' and 'ff'.

Figure 80: *Lebenskraft* – *Piano Concerto no. 2*, Part (Movement) III. Refrain's theme combined with rolling chromatic figure.

The coda (Figure 81) is a frenetic culmination using material from the introduction (bars 15–16), retransition (bar 63) and concluding motive of the refrain (bar 38) in a repetitive and energetic manner.

CODA (c1)

R

131

I

134

II

Figure 81: *Lebenskraft – Piano Concerto no. 2*, Part (Movement) III. Coda with material from introduction and refrain.

The performer should conduct the force of this passionate coda with a full piano sound and extremely precise rhythm, always underlining the syncopated formulas, including ragtime, and the other accents on the beats (as in bars 138–140). The ragtime moments in the coda can at times be quite challenging for the performer because the left hand does not provide a continuous even rhythm against which the right-hand syncopations can be highlighted. It is thus the responsibility of the performer to draw attention, by touch and accentuation, to the strong syncopations in the right hand while dealing with the irregular rhythms in the left. The last repeated chords (Figure 82, bars 146–148) should be bright and rhythmically tight, at the same time having a sense of direction towards the final chord, played with the most powerful sonority (*fff*).



Figure 82: *Lebenskraft – Piano Concerto no. 2*, Part (Movement) III. Last phrase of coda.

Chapter 3 represents the core of this thesis, containing structural and timbral analyses of the main piano works chosen for the research, followed by actual guidelines for performance. I have had the opportunity to develop these guidelines through my own experience as a performer, interpreter of scores, and pedagogue.

CHAPTER 4

Conclusion

The focus of this research was the performance of Romanian composer Livia Teodorescu-Ciocănea's piano works through a study of their timbral characteristics and their underlying structure. As far as I am aware, this is the first attempt to examine her piano works written from 2008 to 2013, some of which were dedicated to me, in a systematic way. It is also one of the few studies dedicated entirely to a female East European contemporary composer.

Over the years, I have played all of Teodorescu-Ciocănea's piano works (including the earlier ones) and have had the opportunity to work closely with the composer and decode her intentions. I became able to recognise her stylistic features and realise them through performance. My contribution to knowledge, apart from the structural and timbral analysis of Teodorescu-Ciocănea's piano works, is the answer to the question of how to approach and to perform these works. I have delivered guidelines for performance of each work that connects every layer of understanding them: cultural, stylistic, structural and timbral. The practice-led recommendations are unique in the literature and include technical suggestions, up to the detailed movements of the arms, wrists and fingers, discovered during my own experience. These approaches will guide future performers not only to overcome the technical difficulties and complexity of Teodorescu-Ciocănea's works, but also to realise the composer's aural imagination and original approach to piano timbre. These timbral considerations will also be of benefit to performers for other spectral composers, such as Murail and Radulescu. Issuing timbre to the technique adds another layer of interpretation that enlarges the frontiers of contemporary music in general, and Teodorescu-Ciocănea's music in particular.

What does Teodorescu-Ciocănea's original approach to piano timbre consist of? Being a concert pianist herself, she searched for the ideal piano sound in the classic repertoire (Mozart, Beethoven, Schubert, Chopin), which could be described as ringing tone, full and round, singing tone, majestic tone, intimate tone, *bel canto* pianism or legato. Starting with Debussy, she developed a velvet tone, delicate and refined, *p*, *pp*, *ppp*, with almost-imperceptible attack. For Messiaen, she looked for a

variety of timbres – sometimes different for every sound in a chord, as required by the composer, similar to the colours of a stained-glass window.

As for her own music, she asks for an enhanced awareness of the timbral domain the piano can produce. Apart from a perfect relation between the mental representation of timbre and the physical responses, she aims for an extensive usage of the resonance of the instrument's body. This can be achieved through good coordination of the pianist's body parts, and special use of the pedals, which releases the fullness of the piano's vibrations (overlapped harmonies, extensive use of ostinatos resulting in an accumulation process, half-pedalling, vibrating pedalling, use of the sostenuto pedal). It means that Teodorescu-Ciocănea enters the spectral domain, where harmonicity, inharmonicity, noisy elements, reverberation and other acoustical phenomena occur.

It is a fact that the piano music requires an almost magical production of sound from a mechanical instrument that is an illusion induced by the art of the pianist. Many other illusions are required from this instrument. For example, in the classical repertoire, the pianist is expected to 'orchestrate' his or her playing. Teodorescu-Ciocănea goes further and composes a 'music of timbre' – a drama of timbre and acoustic phantasms. She does not orchestrate her music; her composition is made by 'timbre'. This is what she calls *hypertimbralism*. All other elements are subordinated to timbre: melodies expressed through timbral differentiation, harmonies expressed by timbral balance or imbalance, and timbral densities. Generally, we think of different timbres as produced by different instruments. The uniqueness of Teodorescu-Ciocănea's approach is that it is applied to a single instrument that is capable of an infinity of timbral nuances. Being aware of the spectral phenomenon, I believe that a modern pianist could realise new timbres not only for contemporary music, but also for the classic repertoire as nobody has done before.

Another novelty of this thesis is the systematic presentation of particular sonorities (selected and defined as 'dark', 'bright', 'glassy', etc.) in relation to specific properties of the musical structure (textures, form, articulation, density, register, dynamic, climactic moments, harmonic figures, chords, etc.). The composer has found her own solutions to realise her aural imagination. Certain categories of timbres are

consistently achieved by means of appropriate structural features. Studying this relationship between timbre and structure in her music, I became able to translate it in performance and to demonstrate its artistic values by means of recordings and also by practical guidelines I have provided for other performers. I have demonstrated that certain musical intentions of the composer, such as gestures, combination of sounds, voices and layers, are more effective for certain categories of timbre.

Although the composer does not use techniques of prepared piano or playing on strings for the analysed works in order to obtain novel sonorities, she manages to create a whole world of new timbres expected to be realised with normal playing of the instrument. She imagines and requires far more timbral nuances even for a single sound than the already-in-use altered sonorities (achieved by inserting different types of materials inside the instrument or between strings, or by altering the tuning). Playing the works of Livia Teodorescu-Ciocănea requires an enhanced awareness of the timbral potential of the instrument, of sound/ noise continuum, of spectral phenomena, and of the acoustics of the instrument and the surroundings (concert hall, cathedral, outdoors). This new aural approach to the piano timbre domain enables the performer to produce new sonorities, from single ones to conglomerates of sounds that are perceived as 'global timbre'. New piano techniques are required to realise this 'music of timbre', such as mental representation of the piano vibrations and perfect coordination with the fingertips or finger cushion, variable speed and angles of key attack, variable weight of the arms using gravity, extending hearing of the sonic result, imagination of timbral transformations as a spectral flux, and use of the three pedals extensively.

The results of this research differ from other published academic works in several regards. The research has not only examined the composition, but has found a method of timbral analysis (an original contribution), connects timbre to structure, defines and explains an enlarged domain of piano timbre, and offers practical solutions for achieving these timbres. By performing and realising the music by means of collaborative work between the performer and the composer, Teodorescu-Ciocănea's unique spectral vision adds new layers of interpretation by thinking of the music through timbre.

One of Teodorescu-Ciocănea's main focuses is to think of the piano as a virtual orchestra with a large domain of timbral categories. Piano timbral potential lies in the imagination of both the composer and the performer. I have tried to find and explain the pianistic behaviour and techniques that most effectively reveal the subtleties of the piano timbres required for Teodorescu-Ciocănea's piano music.

I have approached the subject in an analytical manner, always taking into account the cultural background of each of Teodorescu-Ciocănea's piano works, the structure (form, texture) and the timbral characteristics of the specific pieces. Matters linked with psychoacoustic phenomena are also discussed, such as spectralism and resonance.

The first chapter of the thesis established the background of the research and summarised the aims, content and parameters of the study. The limitation-of-words requirement imposed a certain hierarchy on the pieces analysed. The methodology, as delineated in Chapter 1, presented the stages and the means of the research, including interviews, workshops, recording and editing sessions, readings and consultations with the composer.

An important list of selected piano timbre categories (for example, abyssal, breathy, crystalline) was proposed and used in the description of Teodorescu-Ciocănea's music (see Chapter 1).

The second chapter revealed my ongoing connections with Romanian culture, contemporary music and composers of today.

Livia Teodorescu-Ciocănea's significance within Romanian music was highlighted through several reports about her music by Nigel Osborne and Margaret Lucy Wilkins. A biographical overview was followed by a section that presented the main streams of Teodorescu-Ciocănea's aesthetics and theoretical thinking. Here, I organised the material according to several criteria: folkloric influence, religious music influence (Byzantine and Gregorian chants), vocal music – songs, narrative style, form as inspiration – the sonatina, multilayered spectralism and hypertimbralism, symphonic works and concerti, and theatrical works – ballet and opera. Brief comments were made about some of her works, including the ones I have played and recorded (included in the recordings portfolio): six songs for voice

and piano, trios such as *Tentazione*, *Romulus and Remus* and *Polyspectralia*, and some early piano pieces, such as *Sonatina* and *Sonatina buffa*.

I proposed a systematic approach for analysing in more detail the four principal piano works included in Chapter 3, namely *Endeavour Bells* (piano solo and tape), *Nocturniana* (two pianos), *Calypso* (piano solo) and *Lebenskraft – Piano concerto no. 2* (two pianos arrangement). This analytical model contains general commentary (about the world premiere of the piece, dedication, commission, performers), the sociocultural background of the piece (program notes, inspirational sources, composer's comments), structural analysis – general comments (brief description of structure and texture, providing an overall formal scheme), timbral analysis – general comments (composer's view and intentions concerning the categories of timbre and the timbral quality of the sonorities), and timbral description and guidelines for performance of the sections (performer's decoding of the music with details for every section, along with actual physical and psychological indications for its realisation based on my own experience). The research was based on my own experience playing Teodorescu-Ciocănea's piano music on several occasions at Australian and international venues. For the piano duets (two-piano duet or piano duo), I have had the unique opportunity to play them in concert and make special recordings with the composer, who happens to be a professional pianist as well.

The analyses were linked with performance guidelines that I developed through my own experience as interpreter and lecturer. These guidelines took into consideration the composer's markings regarding tempo, character, dynamics, expressive intentions and timbral requirements. Several technical suggestions, based on my own experience playing Teodorescu-Ciocănea's piano works, accompanied the set of practical guidelines for each piece. Many of these suggestions focused on piano touch for achieving the timbral variety of sounds. According to specific sonorities (delicate, bright, powerful, majestic, ringing, mellow, etc.), my indications referred to the use of weight, wrist, arm, upper body and fingertips to produce a colourful and adequate rendition of the music.

Teodorescu-Ciocănea's music is largely based on her theoretical research on timbre and its relationships with form and syntax, with which I became acquainted by reading her articles and through multiple musicological conversations and interviews

with her. Her piano music is approached from a spectral listening perspective, meaning that she is concerned with subtle timbral nuances of the piano's sonorities (such as timbral fusion, segregation, augmentation), which can be achieved through specific composition texture and processes (proposed by the composer) and delivered through performance. I found it interesting to examine her music and discover practical ways (such as different ways of producing the sound, of using the pedals or of voicing) in order to realise her enlarged timbral imagination for piano and chamber music. I became aware of further applicability of this research to other contemporary music that I have studied or am currently teaching in my piano classes.

This research has enabled me to reach a deeper understanding of Teodorescu-Ciocănea's aesthetics based on timbre, and to disseminate the results at both theoretical and practical levels. It aimed to open a new perception of contemporary piano music, emphasising the role of timbre in creating musical meaning.

Teodorescu-Ciocănea's innovative concept of 'hypertimbralism' – namely, generating musical drama by interpolated timbral layers – was pursued during the study. The result contributes to a better integration of contemporary music within the pianistic general repertoire, beyond cultural boundaries.

Bibliography

- Adler, Samuel. *The Study of Orchestration*. 3rd edn, New York, London: W.W. Norton & Company, 2002.
- Artaud, Pierre-Yves. *Flutes au présent (Present-day Flutes)*. Paris: Gerard Billaudot Editeur, 1995.
- Bent, Ian. 'Analysis', in *The New Grove Dictionary of Music and Musicians*, ed. Stanley Sadie, 1980, London, Macmillan, 351.
- Bernstein, Seymour. *With Your Own Two Hands: Self-discovery Through Music*. Portland: Manduca Music Publications, 2011.
- Blatter, Alfred. *Instrumentation and Orchestration*. 2nd edn, USA: Schirmer Thomson Learning, 1997.
- Boulez, Pierre. 'Timbre and Composition – Timbre and Language', *Contemporary Music Review*, 2:1, 1987, 161–71.
- Bouliane, Denys and Lang, Anouk. 'Ligeti's Six "Etudes pour piano": The Fine Art of Composing Using Cultural Referents', *Theory and Practice* 31, 2006: 159–207.
- Bree, Malwine. *The Leschetizky Method: A Guide to Fine and Correct Piano Playing*, trans. Arthur Elson; introduction by Seymour Bernstein. Mineola, NY: Dover Publications, 1997.
- Brougham, Henrietta, Fox, Christopher and Pace, Ian. *Uncommon Ground: The Music of Michael Finnissy*. Aldershot, UK; Brookfield, VT: Ashgate, 1997.
- Clément, Jean-Yves. *Les deux âmes de Frédéric Chopin*. Paris: Presses de la Renaissance, 2010.
- Cook, Nicholas. *A Guide to Musical Analysis*. Oxford University Press, 1987.
- Cook, Nicholas. *Music, Performance, Meaning*. Surrey: Ashgate, 2007.
- Cosma, Viorel. *Muzicieni din Romania: Lexicon*. Bucuresti: Editura Muzicala, 2006.
- Evans, Richard Bunger. *The Well Prepared Piano*. 2nd American edn, San Pedro, CA: Litoral Arts Press, 1981.

- Firca, Gheorghe. 'La Roumanie: Culture musicale au fil de l'histoire', *Études balkaniques* 13, 2006, published online 1 January 2008.
<<http://etudesbalkaniques.revues.org/323>> (accessed 6 December 2017)
- Fox, Christopher. 'Temperaments, Tonalities and Microtonalities: An Introduction', in *Contemporary Music Review*, 22: 1+2, 2003, 2.
- Fraser, Alan. *The Craft of Piano Playing: A New Approach to Piano Technique*. Lanham, Maryland and Oxford: Scarecrow Press, 2003.
- Green, Douglas M. *Form in Tonal Music: Introduction to Analysis*. New York: Holt, Rinehart and Winston, 1993.
- Guigue, Didier. 'Sonic Object: A Model for Twentieth Century Music', *Journal of New Music Research*, 26:4, 1997, 346–73.
- Kang, Monica. *Post-tonal Affinities in piano works of Bartók, Chen, and Crumb*. Frankfurt am Main: Peter Lang, 2016.
- Koço, Eno. *A Journey of the Vocal Iso(n)*. Cambridge Scholars Publishing, 2015.
- Kohs, Ellis B. *Musical Form: Studies in Analysis and Synthesis*. Boston: Houghton Mifflin, 1976.
- Lendvai, Erno. *Béla Bartók: An Analysis of His Music*. London: Kahn & Averill, 1971.
- Ling, Jan. *A History of European Folk Music*. University of Rochester Press, 1997.
Trans. Linda Schenck and Robert Schenck.
- Marty, Jean-Pierre. *La méthode de piano de Chopin: Essai pédagogique*. Editions Singulières, 2007.
- Murail, Tristan. 'Spectra and pixies', *Contemporary Music Review*, 1:1, 1984, 157–70.
- Nimczik, Ortwin. 'Spiel mit Klängen : Eine Instrumentation des Klavierstücks "Blumen die Menschen ..." von György Kurtág' ('Performance with Sounds: An Instrumentation of the Piano Piece "Blumen die Menschen ..." by György Kurtág'), *Musik & Bildung*, 33(6), 2001–02: 55–7.

- Nissman, Barbara. *Bartók and the Piano: A Performer's View*. Lanham, MD: Scarecrow Press, 2002.
- Osborne, Nigel. PhD report, 2001 (Livia Teodorescu-Ciocănea's personal document).
- Perry, Jeffrey. 'Cage's Sonatas and Interludes for Prepared Piano: Performance, Hearing and Analysis', *Music Theory Spectrum*, 27(1), 2005: 35–66.
- Prentner, Marie. *Leschetizky's Fundamental Principles of Piano Technique*. Mineola, NY: Dover Publications, 2005.
- Saariaho, Kaija. 'Timbre and Harmony: Interpolations of Timbral Structures' , *Contemporary Music Review*, 2:1, 1987, 93–133.
- Sandell, Gregory J. 'Roles of Spectral Centroid and Other Factors in Determining Blended Instrument Pairings in Orchestration', *Music Perception*, 13:2, 1995, 209–46.
- Sandu-Dediu, V. *Rumänische Musik nach 1944*. Saarbrücken: Pfau, 2006.
- Sethares, William A. *Tuning, Timbre, Spectrum, Scale*. USA: Springer, 2005.
- Smalley, Denis. 'Spectro-morphology and Structuring Process', in *The Language of Electroacoustic Music*, ed. S. Emmerson, London: Macmillan, 1986, 61–93.
- Teodorescu-Ciocănea, Livia. 'Timbre and Musical Form', *Muzica*, 2002, 33–49.
- Teodorescu-Ciocănea, Livia. 'Timbre Versus Spectralism', *Contemporary Music Review* 22:1+2, 2003, 87–104.
- Teodorescu-Ciocănea, Livia. *Timbrul muzical: Strategii de compozitie (Musical Timbre: Strategies for Composition)*. București: Editura muzicală, 2004.
- Teodorescu-Ciocănea, Livia. *Tratat de Forme si analize muzicale (Musical Forms and Analysis Treatise)*. Bucuresti: Editura muzicala, 2005. Republished in 2014 by Grafoart.

Teodorescu-Ciocănea, Livia. 'The Complexity of the Structural Levels in Enescu's Musical Language', in *George Enescu International Musicology Symposium*, Bucuresti: Editura muzicala, 2009, 147–59.

Teodorescu-Ciocănea, Livia. 'Structures of Ison Type in Enescu's Music', in *George Enescu International Musicology Symposium*, Bucuresti: Editura muzicala, 2011, 265–83.

Teodorescu- Ciocanea, Livia. *Piano Recital Frédéric Chopin*, published by Electrecord Romania: EDC 1092, 2012.

Teodorescu-Ciocănea, Livia and Crotty, Joel. 'Spectral Examination of Byzantine Chant Archetype', *Journal of the International Society for Orthodox Church Music*, vol.1, 2014, 1–19). <<http://www.isocm.com/jisocm-vol01-teodorescu-crotty>> (accessed 7 December 2017).

Wilkins, Margaret Lucy. *Creative Music Composition: The Young Composer's Voice*. New York, London: Routledge, Taylor & Francis Group, 2006.

Internet resources

Anghelescu, Veronica, 'Frederic Chopin, un CD în interpretarea compozitoarei si pianistei Livia Teodorescu-Ciocănea', *No.14 Plus Minus*, 10 May 2013. <http://no14plusminus.ro/?s=Chopin> (accessed 4 December 2017).

Burred, Juan Jose. *The Acoustics of the Piano*. Revised version, Madrid: Professional Conservatory of Music *Arturo Soria*, 2004. Trans. David Ripplinger, April 2009. http://www.jjburred.com/research/pdf/burred_acoustics_piano.pdf (accessed 20 September 2015).

Carole Gray, 'Inquiry Through Practice: Developing Appropriate Research Strategies', in *No Guru, No Method? Discussions on Art and Design Research*, University of Art & Design, UIAH, Helsinki, 1996, pp. 82–95. <http://carolegray.net/Papers%20PDFs/ngnm.pdf> (accessed 26 March 2015).

Editors of Encyclopædia Britannica, 'Chiaroscuro, in *Encyclopedia Britannica*, <https://www.britannica.com/art/chiaroscuro> (accessed 7 December 2017).

Editors of Encyclopædia Britannica, 'Timbre', in *Encyclopedia Britannica*,
<http://www.britannica.com/EBchecked/topic/596009/timbre> (accessed 10
September 2012).

Eminescu, Mihai, *Odă (în metru antic) / Ode (in Ancient Meter)*, 1883. Trans. Adrian
G. Sahlean, 2000. *No. 14 Plus Minus*, 10 May 2013.
<http://www.globalartsnpo.org/Pages/EminescuOde.html> (accessed 15
September 2015).

Hitchins, Keith Arnold et al., 'Romania', in *Encyclopaedia Britannica*,
<http://www.britannica.com/EBchecked/topic/508461/Romania/276023/The-arts>
(accessed 10 September 2012).

Nassau, Kurt, 'Colour', in *Encyclopedia Britannica*
<http://www.britannica.com/EBchecked/topic/126658/colour> (accessed 10
September 2012).

Wilson, Frances, 'A monument of Twentieth-Century Pianism: Messiaen's *Vingt
Regards sur l'enfant-Jésus*', *Interlude*, 28 September 2017.
[http://www.interlude.hk/front/monumental-twentieth-century-pianismmessiaens-
vingt-regards-sur-lenfant-jesus/#](http://www.interlude.hk/front/monumental-twentieth-century-pianismmessiaens-vingt-regards-sur-lenfant-jesus/#) (accessed 3 October 2016).

Reviews and newspaper articles

Baltazar, Loredana. 'O întreprindere de anvergură', *Observator cultural* 54, 2001, 8
III.

Baltazar, Loredana. 'Zilele muzicii noi', *Actualitatea muzicală* 2, February 2006 (LVI).

Cosma, Mihai. 'Prețuire pentru muzica românească', *Actualitatea muzicală* 4, April
2005 (XLVI).

Cosma, Viorel. 'Un semnificativ pas în teatrul liric', *Azi* 4:2262, 2000, 8 VI.

Dediu, Dan. 'Roșu și Negru', *Melos* 4–6, June 2000.

Dediu, Dan. 'Transformarea baletului în operă și invers', *Observator cultural* 54,
2001, 6 III–12 III.

- Filimon, Daria. 'O creatoare în roșu și negru', *Ziarul Financiar (Ziarul de duminică)* 11:V, 2001.
- Filimon, Daria. 'Roșu și Negru: Un balet contemporan', *Ziarul Financiar (Ziarul de duminică supliment)* IV:888, 2002, 7 VI.
- Florea, Anca. 'Premieră absolută la Opera Națională Română', *Muzica* 3, 2000.
- Florea, Anca. 'Roșu și Negru a devenit balet: Premieră absolută la Opera Națională Română', *România liberă* 3098:31, 2000 (V).
- Grigorescu, Olga. 'Festivalul și Concursul Ionel Perlea: O școală a muzicii de calitate', *Actualitatea muzicală* 7, July 2003.
- Ionescu, Claudiu. 'Roșu și Negru la Opera Națională Română', *Formula As* X:416 (22), 2000, 5–12 VI.
- Măniuț, Petruța-Maria. 'Cântând timpul ...' *Actualitatea muzicală* 6, June 2005 (XLVII).
- Marinescu, Mihaela. 'La două plane', *Actualitatea muzicală* VI:120, March 1995.
- Nemescu, Octavian. 'Timbrul muzical: Editura muzicală, 2004', *Actualitatea muzicală* 2, February 2005 (XLIV).
- Patrucco, M. 'Recital pianistico', *Il Monferato*, CXXI:41, 1991, 28 V.
- Pierre, Amanda. 'Romanians and Central College Perform Opera', *Des Moines Sunday Register*, 2 March, 2003.
- Popa, Carmen. 'A fi sau a nu fi', *Actualitatea muzicală* X:224, July 1999.
- Popescu, Adriana. 'Povestea cuceririi Americii', *Actualitatea muzicală* 4, April 2003.
- Popovici, Doru. 'La Operă: Maeștrii liedului', *Actualitatea muzicală*, XI:253, September 2000.
- Popovici, Fred. 'Pneuma/Neuma (*Rite for Enchanting the Air*)', *Muzica* 2:75–80, 2002.
- Staicovici, Ianca. 'Fotografie de familie', *Actualitatea muzicală* XI:245, May 2000.

Tugearu, Liana. 'Roșu și Negru: Premieră absolută la Opera Națională Română', *România literară* 24:21–27, 2000, VI.

Vartolomei, Luminița. 'Luxurianța solisticii', *Actualitatea muzicală* 7, July 2002.

Vodă-Nuțeanu, Diana. 'O premieră mult așteptată', *Actualitatea muzicală* XI:248, July 2000.

Waechter, Tom. 'Romanian *La Traviata* Is Central's International Gift', *Pella Chronicle*, 20 March 2003.

Livia Teodorescu-Ciocănea published scores

Teodorescu-Ciocănea, Livia. *Archimedes Symphony*, Editura Muzicală, București, 2017.

Teodorescu-Ciocănea, Livia. *Oratio Sanctae Brigittae*. ArsPublica, Italia, AP 00793, 2015.

Teodorescu-Ciocănea, Livia. *Bella Nave* – cantata for children's choir and instrumental ensemble based on a poem by Gianni Rodari. Bucuresti: Editura UCMR, 1986.

Teodorescu-Ciocănea, Livia. *Sonatina buffa: Homage to Charlie Chaplin* for piano duet (four hands). Bucharest, Editura UCMR, 1992.

Teodorescu-Ciocănea, Livia. *Sonatina pentru pian* in *Sonatine pentru pian de compozitori români*, vol. II, Bucuresti: Editura Fundației România de Măine a Universității Spiru Haret, 1994, 2nd edition 2000.

Teodorescu-Ciocănea, Livia. *Melancolie și Odă în Metru Antic*, in *Lieds of Romanian Composers*, vol. I, Bucuresti: Editura Fundației România de Măine a Universității Spiru Haret, 2000.

Teodorescu-Ciocănea, Livia. *In Alter Modus* – trio for flute, oboe and bassoon. Bucuresti: Editura Muzicală, 2002.

Teodorescu-Ciocănea, Livia. *Never Autumn ... 3 lieds for voice and piano*. Bucuresti: Editura Universității Naționale de Muzică, 2003.

Teodorescu-Ciocănea, Livia. *Ekidna* – piece for oboe solo, in *Romanian Contemporary Works for Wind Instruments*, Editura Glissando UNMB (National University of Music Bucharest), vol. 1, 2011.

Livia Teodorescu-Ciocănea unpublished scores (referred to in the text)

Teodorescu-Ciocănea, Livia. *Bunavestire (The Annunciation)*, 1992, revised 1996.

Teodorescu-Ciocănea, Livia. *Mysterium tremendum II* – cantata for mezzo-soprano and orchestra, 2016.

Teodorescu-Ciocănea, Livia. *Preghiera ecumenical di Papa Paolo Secondo* for sinfonietta ensemble, 2006.

Teodorescu-Ciocănea, Livia. *Polyspectralia* – trio for violin, clarinet and piano, 2008.

Teodorescu-Ciocănea, Livia. Song cycle: *Niciodata toamna...(Never Autumn)*, 2002-2011:

Never Autumn (Niciodată toamna ...) – poem by Tudor Arghezi, 2002.

Autumn Gospels (Evangheliile toamnei) – poem by Nichita Stănescu, 2002.

Autumn (Toamna) – poem by Rainer Maria Rilke, 2002.

Chanson d'automne (Autumn Song) – poem by Paul Verlaine, 2004.

Autumn (Toamnă) – poem by Nicolae Coman, 2009.

Autumn within Lied (Întomnare'n lied) – poem by Nicolae Coman, 2011.

Teodorescu-Ciocănea, Livia. Three lied-cycle based on poems by Mihai Eminescu (1989): *Melancolie (Melancholy, O, rămâi (Oh, Remain!))* and *Odă în metru antic (Ode in Ancient Meter)*.

Teodorescu-Ciocănea, Livia. *S'amor non è ... (If There Is Not Love)*, lied based on Petrarca's Sonetto 132, 2007.

Teodorescu-Ciocănea, Livia. *Romulus and Remus (Gemini)* – trio for 2 violins and piano, 2005.

Teodorescu-Ciocănea, Livia. ... *and Brutus is an honourable man! (Mark Antony's speech from Shakespeare's play Julius Caesar)* – piece for 7 saxophones and instrumental ensemble, 2010.

Teodorescu-Ciocănea, Livia. *Rite for Enchanting the Air*, 2003.

Teodorescu-Ciocănea, Livia. *D'Amore*, Oboe Concerto, 1997.

Teodorescu-Ciocănea, Livia. *Lebenskraft*, 2nd Piano Concerto, 2008 (revised 2011).

Teodorescu-Ciocănea, Livia. *Le Rouge et le Noir (The Red and the Black)*, three-act ballet based on Stendhal, 1999-2000.

Teodorescu-Ciocănea, Livia. *The Lady with the Little Dog* three-act opera based on Chekhov's story, libretto by Iuliana Ciocănea Teodorescu, 2012-2015.

Other scores

Chopin, Frédéric. *Nocturne no. 8, op. 27, no. 2 in D flat major*, in *Sämtliche Pianoforte-Werke*, Band I. Leipzig: C.F. Peters, n.d. (ca.1905). Plate 9462.

Chopin, Frédéric. *Piano Concerto nr. 2, f-moll op. 21, The Complete Chopin*. Leipzig: Edition Peters.

Debussy, Claude. *Préludes I for solo piano*, ed. Hans Swarsenski. London: Edition Peters, No. 7255a, 2001.

Debussy, Claude. *Cloches à travers les feuilles*, Piano Suite *Images*, Book II. London: Edition Peters, 1975.

Enescu, George. *Piano Suite no. 1, op. 3, Dans le style ancien*, Paris: Enoch & Cie, 1898.

Enescu, George. *Piano Suite no. 2, op. 10*, Paris: Enoch & Cie, 1903.

Enescu, George. *Sonata no. 1, op. 24 in F# minor*, Paris: Enoch & Cie, 1926.

Enescu, George. *Piano Sonata no. 3, op. 24 in D major*, Paris: Editions Salabert, 1939.

Grieg, Edvard. *Konzert für Klavier und Orchester a-moll op. 16*, Leipzig: Editions Peters.

Ligeti, Gyorgy. *Études pour piano, premier livre*. Mainz: Schott, 1986.

Mendelssohn Bartholdy, Felix. *Kompositionen für klavier zu zwei Händen*, Band. I (pp. 36–59) (*Songs Without Words*), ed. Theodor Kullak. Leipzig: C.F. Peters, ed. 1704a, n.d. (ca.1895). Plate 8727.

Messiaen, Olivier. *Turangalîla-Symphonie pour piano solo, ondes Martenot solo et grand orchestra*, version révisée 1990. Paris: Durand S.A. Editions Musicales.

Messiaen, Olivier. *Vingt regards sur l'enfant-Jesus*, pour piano. Paris: Durand Editions Musicales.

Messiaen, Olivier. *Visions de l'Amen, pour deux pianos*, Durand Edition Musicales (Frankreich), 2007.

Murail, Tristan. *Cloches d'adieu, et un sourire – pour piano : in memoriam Olivier Messiaen*. Paris: Editions Henry Lemoine, Paris, 1993.

Murail, Tristan. *Feuilles a travers les cloches*, trio pour flute, violine et violoncelle. Paris: Editions Lemoine, 1998.

Mussorgsky, Modest. *Bilder einer Ausstellung (Pictures at an Exhibition)*, ed. W. Niemann. Leipzig: C.F. Peters, no. 3727a, 1920.

Rachmaninov, Sergei. *Suite no. 1 for 2 pianos op. 5*. Moscow, 1985.

Appendix 1: Livia Teodorescu-Ciocănea's piano compositions performed and recorded by Tamara Smolyar (world premieres, Australian premieres and other performances)

Performances

1. Bucharest, Romania, Romanian Athenaeum, 27 May 2017
World premiere
Magna Mater: Cybele, for two pianos
Pianists: Livia Teodorescu-Ciocănea and Tamara Smolyar
2. Melbourne, Australia, Robert Blackwood Hall, 1 September 2016
World premiere
Briseis (Achilles' Slave Lover) – piece for piano solo
Pianist: Tamara Smolyar
3. Melbourne, Australia, Melbourne Recital Centre, 29 April 2016
World premiere
Enceladus (Geysers on Icy Moon) – piece for piano solo
Pianist: Tamara Smolyar
4. Hong Kong, Parsons Music Centre, 16 February 2014
Calypso – fantasy for piano solo
Pianist: Tamara Smolyar
5. Prato, Italy, Scuola di Musica G. Verdi, Sala Concerti 'Domenico Zipoli', 4 December 2014
Calypso – fantasy for piano solo
Pianist: Tamara Smolyar
6. Melbourne, Australia, Melbourne Recital Centre, 2 May 2013
World premiere
Calypso – fantasy for piano solo
Pianist: Tamara Smolyar

7. Bucharest, Romania, National University of Music Bucharest, G. Enescu Hall,
15 May 2013

World premiere

Nocturniana – fantasy for two pianos on Chopin's *Nocturne op. 27, no. 2 in D flat major*

Pianists: Tamara Smolyar and Livia Teodorescu-Ciocănea

8. Bucharest, Romania, National University of Music Bucharest, G. Enescu Hall,
15 May 2013

World premiere

Six Songs – for voice (tenor) and piano:

- *Never Autumn (Niciodată toamna ...)* – poem by Tudor Arghezi (2002)
- *Autumn Gospels (Evangheliile toamnei)* – poem by Nichita Stănescu (2002)
- *Chanson d'automne (Autumn Song)* – poem by Paul Verlaine (2004)
- *Melancolie (Melancholy)* – poem by Mihai Eminescu (1989)
- *Odă în metru antic (Ode in Ancient Meter)* – poem by Mihai Eminescu (1989)
- *S'amor non è ... (If There Is No Love ...)* – Sonetto 132 by Petrarca (2007)

Performers: Lucian Corchiș (tenor) and Tamara Smolyar (piano)

9. Bucharest, Romania, National University of Music Bucharest, G. Enescu Hall,
23 May 2011

Romanian premiere

Endeavour Bells – fantasy for piano solo

Pianist: Tamara Smolyar (in 'Contrasts and Colours' piano recital),
recorded by Radio Cultural (Bucharest), Romania

10. Jakarta, Indonesia, Jaya Suprana School of Performing Arts, 19 May 2011

Endeavour Bells – fantasy for piano solo

Pianist: Tamara Smolyar

11. Melbourne, Australia, International Festival Music in the Round 2009
(Performing Arts), Monash University Music Auditorium, 15 September 2009
World premiere
Endeavour Bells – fantasy for piano solo
Pianist: Tamara Smolyar
12. Melbourne, Australia, International Festival Music in the Round 2008
(Performing Arts), Monash University Music Auditorium, 21 September 2008
World premiere
Polyspectralia – trio for clarinet, violin and piano
Performers: David Griffiths (clarinet), Miki Tsunoda (violin), Tamara Smolyar (piano), recorded by ABC Radio Melbourne
13. Bucharest, Romania, M. Jora Concert Hall, Romanian Radio Broadcasting Society, International New Music Week festival, Bucharest, 28 May 2008
World premiere
Lebenskraft – Piano concerto no. 2
Soloist: Tamara Smolyar (Australia), Radio Chamber Orchestra, conductor Jean-Claude Dodin (France), live broadcasting by Radio Cultural, online broadcasting. Live recording in the Radio Archive (CARDEX).
14. Hobart, Australia, University of Tasmania, Yamaha Piano Series, 21 April 2007
Australian premiere
Sonatina Pentru Pian – for piano solo
Pianist: Tamara Smolyar
15. Melbourne, Australia, Monash University Music Auditorium, Lunchtime Concert Series, 29 March 2005
World premiere
Romulus and Remus – trio for 2 violins and piano
(Monash University commission)

Performers: Fintan Murphy (violin), Elisabeth Sellars (violin), Tamara Smolyar (piano)

16. Melbourne, Australia, Monash University Music Auditorium, 16 February 2003

Australian premiere

Tentazione – trio for clarinet, violin and piano

Performers: Peter Handsworth (clarinet), Fintan Murphy (violin), Tamara Smolyar (piano)

Commercial recordings

1. Bridges 1

Tentazione – trio for clarinet, violin and piano (1994) 09:07

Performers: Peter Handsworth (clarinet), Fintan Murphy (violin), Tamara Smolyar (piano)

Move Records MD 3281

2003

www.move.com.au

2. Bridges 2

Endeavour Bells – fantasy for piano solo (2008) 09:24

Pianist: Tamara Smolyar

Move Records MD 3342

2010

www.move.com.au

Appendix 2: Interviews

L. Teodorescu-Ciocănea interviewed by T. Smolyar via Skype, 15 August 2015.

L. Teodorescu-Ciocănea interviewed by T. Smolyar via Skype, 23–25 October 2015.

L. Teodorescu-Ciocănea interviewed by T. Smolyar via Skype, 3 November 2015.

L. Teodorescu-Ciocănea interviewed by T. Smolyar via Skype, various dates,
September 2015 to June 2016.

Appendix 3: Composer's program notes

Livia Teodorescu-Ciocănea: *Endeavour Bells* – fantasy for piano solo

World premiere: 15 October 2009, Monash University Music Auditorium

Pianist: Tamara Smolyar

The starting point of this piece was the sonic and symbolic variety of bells across cultures and times. Variations in bells' sonority come with different sizes, materials, forms, settings, etc. Most importantly, the differences are due to the bells' assigned significance within a culture. Bells are resonating bodies that call for an emotional or practical response from those who hear them: religious feelings, prayer, sorrow, heroic and glorious feelings, a warrior attitude, etc. They almost speak a universal language. I have tried to combine features of bells' sonorities from Orthodox and Catholic churches and also to give a flavour of the bells ringing on James Cook's Endeavour ship while he was circumnavigating the globe and discovering the east coast of Australia.

– Livia Teodorescu-Ciocănea, program notes, 2008, pp. 6–7

Livia Teodorescu-Ciocănea: *Nocturniana* – fantasy for two pianos on Chopin's *Nocturne op. 27, no. 2 in D major*

World premiere: 15 May 2013, G. Enescu Hall, National University of Music Bucharest, Romania

Pianists: Tamara Smolyar and Livia Teodorescu-Ciocănea

Nocturniana – fantasy for two pianos on Chopin's Nocturne op. 27, no. 2 in D flat major is a modern vision of the idea of poetical dreaming as a characteristic feature of the musical genre called 'nocturne'. I approached Nocturne op. 27 no. 2 in an orchestral manner by amplifying the registers while processing the thematic content. In the first and last sections, over the original phrases of Chopin's piece, two more layers are superimposed: one suggests Chopin's typical ornamental lacework (coloratura style in the upper register), and the other introduces imaginary gongs in the low register. In the central section, I created a contrast through a virtuosic piano part based on other thematic elements, culminating in twelve powerful chords

suggesting a giant bronze bell announcing midnight (this is a reference to Eminescu's poem 'Se bate miezul nopții ...'). The moment of the chimes brings to the scene Messiaen's nocturnal birds, oiseaux style, recalling Turangalîla Symphony, Part VI, Jardin du sommeil d'amour.

I tried to unify different musical suggestions and poetic imagery in order to reflect the idea of timeless night, such as is found in the works of Chopin, Eminescu and Messiaen. This fantasy was originally written for three pianos in 2010 as a commission of the Polish Cultural Institute in Bucharest on the occasion of Chopin's bicentenary celebration. It was arranged for two pianos in 2013.

– Livia Teodorescu-Ciocănea, unpublished program notes (English version), 2013

Livia Teodorescu-Ciocănea: *Calypso* – fantasy for piano solo

World premiere: 2 May 2013, Melbourne Recital Centre, Australia

Pianist: Tamara Smolyar

Calypso is a mythological nymph who embodies a very strong idea: beauty beyond reason. The absolute power of beauty and the miraculous effect that it has on our spirit is the central point of this piece, with references to Homer's story of Ulysses and Calypso. Waves, an island, sirens, the enchanting singing of Calypso, and Ulysses' struggle to escape from the magic power of her beauty are the key images depicted in this short piano piece, which was written in March 2013.

– Livia Teodorescu-Ciocănea, program notes, 2013

Livia Teodorescu-Ciocănea: *Lebenskraft* – Piano Concerto no. 2 for piano and orchestra, arrangement for 2 pianos

World premiere: 15 May 2013, G. Enescu Hall, National University of Music Bucharest, Romania

Pianists: Tamara Smolyar and Livia Teodorescu-Ciocănea

This work, which was written between November 2007 and March 2008, is dedicated to the Russian-born pianist Tamara Smolyar (Melbourne,

Australia), an interpreter of great refinement and musical intuition with whom I have collaborated in the last five years. The word Lebenskraft translates as 'life strength' and can be understood as the vital energy, the explosion of the regenerating power of nature, or the 'wave' that crosses the Universe yet in expansion. In music, Hugo Riemann speaks about energies found in the contour of phrases, in dynamic gradation, tempo fluctuation, micro-agogics – all these represent the expression of the vital force (Lebenskraft) ... Of special importance is the auftakt (anacrusis), which is the equivalent of inhaling in the respiration process, the moment of the vital energy infusing (Lebenskraft) ...

The concerto consists of three contrasting parts, reflecting certain areas of expressivity associated with pianistic writing: from gestures of frenzy, virtuosity or magnificence to glacial, mechanical, lyrical, passionate or tragic expression. I also imagined a timbral extension of the pianistic world by introducing the organ, the harpsichord and the celeste in some key moments of the work. Part I presents a contrast between an energetic theme made up of small rhythmical clusters and a 'mechanical' theme recalling musical boxes or music played by a mechanical piano. The end of Part I is marked by the appearance of the organ. Part II is an adagio with dramatic contrasts. Part III is a rondo that alternates a refrain written in ragtime style with couplets that allude to the music of silent movies or baroque ornamentation.

– Livia Teodorescu-Ciocănea, program notes (English version), 2008



MONASH University

***Timbre and structure expressed through
the performance of Livia Teodorescu-
Ciocănea's piano works (1985–2013)***

Volume II of two volumes

Tamara Smolyar

BMus (Hons), MMus (Melb)

A thesis submitted for the degree of Doctor of Philosophy in Music Performance
at Monash University in 2018

Sir Zelman Cowen School of Music, Faculty of Arts

Contents

Volume II: Appendices 4–7

APPENDIX 4: Scores analysed in the thesis	3
APPENDIX 5: Accompanying CD 1 (includes pieces analysed in the thesis)	128
APPENDIX 6: Other scores performed and recorded	129
APPENDIX 7: Accompanying CD 2 (includes other pieces)	255

APPENDIX 4: Scores analysed in the thesis

1. Teodorescu-Ciocănea, Livia. <i>Endeavour Bells</i> – fantasy for piano solo (2008), unpublished. (For recording, see Appendix 5, CD 1, track 1)	4
2. Teodorescu-Ciocănea, Livia. <i>Nocturniana</i> – fantasy for two pianos (2013). unpublished. (For recording, see Appendix 5, CD 1, track 2)	20
3. Teodorescu-Ciocănea, Livia. <i>Calypso</i> – fantasy for piano solo (2013). unpublished. (For recording, see Appendix 5, CD 1, track 3)	43
4. Teodorescu-Ciocănea, Livia. <i>Lebenskraft – Piano Concerto no. 2</i> (two-piano arrangement, 2013), unpublished. (For recording, see Appendix 5, CD 1, tracks 4, 5, 6)	76
a. <i>Lebenskraft – Piano Concerto no. 2</i> movement 1 for piano and orchestra – arranged for two pianos by Livia Teodorescu-Ciocănea (2013) (For recording, see Appendix 5, CD 1, track 4)	76
b. Track 5: <i>Lebenskraft – Piano Concerto no. 2</i> movement 2 for piano and orchestra – arranged for two pianos by Livia Teodorescu-Ciocănea (2013) (For recording, see Appendix 5, CD 1, track 5)	101
c. Track 6: <i>Lebenskraft – Piano Concerto no. 2</i> movement 3 for piano and orchestra – arranged for two pianos by Livia Teodorescu-Ciocănea (2013) (For recording, see Appendix 5, CD 1, track 6)	113

Endeavour Bells

Fantasy for piano solo

Livia Teodorescu-Ciocănea
10-28 September 2008 Melbourne
Monash University

A $\text{♩} = 120$

Piano

pp

pp

Red.

3 (8)

5 (8)

* *Red.*

7 (8)

* *Red.*

8 (8)

9 (8)

* Ped. *

11

ppp

* Ped.

12

*

13

f

p

* Ped.

14

fp

* Ped.

15 (8)

fp

* Ped.

16 (8)

p

* Ped.

17 (8)

fp *p*

18 (8)

ff *p* *p*

* Ped.

19 (8)

20 (8)

ff *fff* *ff*

* Ped.

22

fff

*

B $\text{♩} = 108$
24 poco meno mosso

28

30

33

C - interlude 1

37 Adagio (tranquillo, quasi rubato)

40

3

* Ped. * Ped. * Ped. * Ped.

43

3 3

poco cresc.

* Ped. * Ped. * Ped. 3

45

3 3 3 3

poco affrettando

f

* Ped. * Ped. *

46

p

3 3

poco rall.

tr

D Ped. 3 * Ped. * Ped. * Ped. * Ped. * Ped. * Ped. *

49

pp

poco a poco cresc.

f

Ped. * Ped. * Ped. * Ped.

52

f *p* *p come un echo* *8^{vb}* *p*

* Ped. * Ped. * Ped. *

55

p sempre

(8) Ped. *

56

(8) Ped. *

57

(8) Ped. *

58

Ped. (8) *

F
♩=100

59 *8va*

f

Red.

60 (8)

Red. *

61 (8)

8va

Red. *

62 (8)

Red. *

63

Red. *

64 *ff* *p* 3 *sempre cresc.* 3 3

* Ped.

65 *f* 3 3 *ff*

3 3 *

66 *f* 3 3 *ff*

Ped. 3 * Ped. 3

67 *f* 3 3 *ff*

3 3 3 3 *

A1 $\text{♩} = 90$ 8va

68 *ff* *pp* 8va *

Ped. *pp*

71 (8) *Red.* *

8^{va} *Red.* *

74 *Red.*

8^{va}

75 (8) *

(8)

76 *p cresc.* *Red.* *

77 *cresc.* *Red.* *

78

Ped. *

79

f *Ped.* *

80

B1+F1 alternating material derived from B and F

(B1)

ff

pp

8va

8vb

♩=100

Ped. *

(F1)

83

Ped. *

84

(8)

f

Ped. *

Ped. *

Ped. *

(B1)

85 $\text{♩} = 90$ $\text{♩} = 100$ *ff* *pp* *8va*

87 *cresc.* *Ped. 8va*

(F1)

88 *f* *

89 *Ped.* *

90 *poco a poco accelerando* *p* *sempre arpeggiando* *

91 *cresc.* *Ped.* *

molto allargando

92 *ff* 8va

* Ped. *

C1 - interlude 2

93 *p dolce* 57

* Ped. * Ped.

95

* Ped.

96

* Ped. * Ped.

98 *poco rall.*

* Ped. * Ped.

99 **a tempo**

Ped. * Ped. *

101

Ped. *

B1+E1+F1 alternating material

102 $\text{♩} = 100$

ff Ped. *

104

Ped. *

105

Ped. *

106

Ped. *

107

pesante *

108

Ped. *

109

pesante

Ped. * Ped.

110

6

6

6

6

111

6

6

6

6

Ped.

112

6

6

6

6

D1 - Coda

113 $\text{♩} = 90$

p *pp* *pp* *Ped.*

116

ff *ff* *Ped.* *Ped.*

118

mp *mp* *mp* *mp* *Ped.*

122

p *pp* *pp* *pp* *8vb*

rev. 14 iunie 2009
Bucharest *

LIVIA TEODORESCU-CIOCĂNEA

NOCTURNIANA
for 2 pianos

Modern Classics Edition
2013

NOCTURNIANA

dedicated to my friend, pianist and composer Andrei Tănăsescu

fantasy on Chopin Nocturne nr.8 op.27 Nr.2
for 2 pianos

Livia Teodorescu-Ciocănea
2-5 January 2010 (three piano version)
arranged for 2 pianos in March 2013

A (a1)
Lento sostenuto
♩=36 tranquillo

ornamented melodic layer

Chopin harmonic figuration

p

sempre legato

ppp

Red.

**Red.*

layer of low chords

ppp

8vb

ppp

8vb

Red.



5

Pno.1

Red.

** Red.*

** Red.*

Pno.2

(8)

(8)

Red.

Red.

8

Pno.1

Ped. * Ped. * Ped. * Ped. * Ped. * Ped. *

Pno.2

(8)

A₀ the lowest piano sound

(8)

* Ped. * Ped. *

11 (a2)

Pno.1

mp dolce

Ped. * Ped. simile

Pno.2

pp

ppp

(8)

tr

3 5

13

Pno.1

Pno.2

tr

7 5 3 3

5 5

Ped.

(8)

15

Pno.1

Pno.2

tr

tr

Ped.

(8)

17

Pno.1

Pno.2

tr

tr

Ped.

(8)

19

Pno.1

Pno.2

tr

Ped.

(8)

22

Pno.1

Ped. * Ped. * Ped. * Ped. *

Pno.2

(8)

24

Pno.1

(a3)

Ped. * Ped. * Ped. * Ped. * Ped. *

tr

pp

Pno.2

(8)

27

Pno.1

poco f

Ped. * Ped. * Ped. * Ped. *

(tr)

Pno.2

(8)

29

Pno.1

Ped. * Ped. *

Pno.2

(tr) 3 3 3 3 3 3 5 5 5

(8).....

30

Pno.1

Ped. * Ped. * Ped. * Ped. *

Pno.2

3 3 3

(8).....

32

Pno.1

Ped. * Ped. *

Pno.2

3 3 3 3 3 3 5 5 5

(8).....

33

Pno.1

Pno.2

Red. *

5

(8)

34

dissolution process

Pno.1

Pno.2

dim.

5

dim.

(8)

36

poco a poco rall.

Pno.1

Pno.2

p

8vb

pp

8vb

(8)

B (b1)

♩. = 40

mx

38

Pno.1

5

ppp

Ped.

*

Pno.2

(8)

(8)

42

♩. = 80

Pno.1

fff

Ped.

*

Pno.2

fff

Ped.

(8)

43

♩. = 40

Pno.1

f

5

Ped.

*

Pno.2

(8)...1

*

68

44 $\text{♩} = 80$

Pno.1

fff

Ped.

Pno.2

fff

fff

*

45 $\text{♩} = 36$ my

Pno.1

fff

Ped.

Pno.2

fff

*

Ped.

46

Pno.1

Pno.2

*

51

Pno.1

(tr) *fff*

Ped.

Pno.2

fff tr

52

Pno.1

fff

* Ped.

Pno.2

53

Pno.1

fff

Ped.

8va

Pno.2

fff

Ped.

54

Pno.1

Pno.2



56 **senza misura**

Pno.1

Pno.2

repeat ad libitum until diminuendo is achieved

*

*



(b3)

57 **poco a poco rallentando**

Pno.1

Pno.2

mf dim. *sempre simile*

8^{vb}

58 $\text{♩} = 36$

mz extended and varied

Pno.1

p

Pno.2

p

Red. (8) *p*

59

Pno.1

Pno.2

mz

p

(8) ***

61

Pno.1

molto dim.

Pno.2

molto dim.

ppp *Red.*

64 (b4)

Pno.1

Pno.2

ppp *Red.*

The image shows a musical score for two pianos, Pno.1 and Pno.2, spanning measures 64 and 65. The key signature is B-flat major (two flats) and the time signature is 6/8. Measure 64 features a whole rest for Pno.1 and a whole note for Pno.2. Measure 65 features a half note for Pno.1 and a half note for Pno.2. The Pno.1 part in measure 65 is marked *ppp* and *Red.* (Reduction). The Pno.2 part in measure 65 is marked *ppp* and *Red.* (Reduction). The score is written in a system with two staves, Pno.1 and Pno.2, and a grand staff for Pno.2. The notation includes whole notes, half notes, and quarter notes, with a reduction symbol (a small 'r' in a circle) indicating a reduction of the original score.

molto tranquillo

65

Pno.1

ppp

p in rilievo

Chopin Phrase 1 varied restatement

Pno.2

Ped.

ppp

69

Pno.1

(8)
(tr)

2 2

tr

ff

Pno.2

(tr)

tr

ppp

* Ped.

tr

ff

*

(c)

76 (horologe-like bangs)

Pno.1

fff dim.

Pno.2

(horologe-like bangs)

fff dim.

(oiseaux style)

mf in rilievo

80

Pno.1

(oiseaux style)

mf in rilievo

Pno.2

7

83

Pno.1

(oiseaux style)

mf

Pno.2

mf in rilievo

sempre dim.

A1 (a4)
mf in rilievo

87

Pno.1

ppp

sempre legato

Ped.

Pno.2

pp

7

*

*

*

*

*

90

Pno.1

mf

8va

Ped.

* Ped.

* Ped.

* Ped.

*

tr

Pno.2

p

3

5

Ped.

*

93

Pno.1

(8)

Ped.

* Ped.

*

tr

Pno.2

7

5

3

3

5

5

Ped.

* Ped.

*

95 (8)

Pno.1

Pno.2

tr

Ped. *

97 (8)

Pno.1

Pno.2

tr

Ped. *

100 (8) (a5)

Pno.1

Pno.2

tr

pp

pp

Chopin Phrase 1 varied restatement

8^{va}

mp in rilievo

Ped. *

(oiseaux style)

110

Pno.1

mf

7

Pno.2

ornamented melody

descending bass line

112

Pno.1

Pno.2

Chopin Phrase 2 varied restatement

115 (a5)

Pno.1

mf

5

Ped. *

Pno.2

pp

tr

118

Pno.1

Pno.2

tr *Ped.* * *Ped.* *

119

Pno.1

Pno.2

p *Ped.* * *Ped.* *

pp 3 3 3 3 3 3 5 5 5

120

Pno.1

Pno.2

Ped. * *Ped.* * *Ped.* * *Ped.* *

tr

3 3 3

122

Pno.1

Ped. *

Pno.2

(tr) 3 3 3 3 3 3 5 5 5

PPP 8vb

123

Pno.1

Ped. *

Pno.2

5 5 5 5 5 5

(8)

124

Pno.1

Ped. *

Pno.2

5 molto dim.

(8)

126 **poco a poco rall.**

Pno.1

Pno.2

pp

pp

(8)

128

Pno.1

Pno.2

pp

5

(8)

130 **Coda (b1 varied)**

Pno.1

Pno.2

ppp

Ped.

mx (fragment)

(8)

132

Pno.1

Pno.2

(8).....

Red.

135

Pno.1

ppp Red.

Pno.2

ppp Red.

136

Pno.1

8va

pppp perd.

Pno.2

2-5 January 2010
Bucharest
2 pianos arrangement March 2013

*

*

*

*

dedicated to my father
CALYPSO
fantasy for piano solo

Livia Teodorescu-Ciocănea
25-30 March 2013

A (a1) x (voice 1, melodic line)

Piano

$\text{♩} = 60$

ppp dolce soave

z (figuration)

y (chord)

ppp

Sost. Ped. Ped.

Sost. Ped. *

3

9

9

9

4

9

9

9

7

*

5

β . (repeated notes) f

pp 7

6

β ed.

7

Ω (tremollo) $##$

9

f 9 pp 9 3

β ed.

44

10

cresc.

pp

5

5

5

*

(a2) *rall.*

11

f

molto espressivo

β. (repeated chords)

7

7

7

pp

12

Adagio

molto rubato

dim.

ppp

13

3

3

pp

7

7

7

p

5

15 **Adagio, molto rubato e rall.**

3 7 7 3

ppp

(a3) $\text{♩} = 100$

18

5 5

ppp

* Ped. sempre ped.

20 **sempre legato**

5 5

21

5 5

8va

22

8va

5

23

8va

5

24

8va

5

25

8va

5

26

8va

5

27

8^{va}

28

8^{va}

29

30

31

32

34

35

36

37

38

40 8^{vb}

42 8^{vb}

44 *

Adagio ♩=54

semplice, come un miracolo

B (b1)

45 *pp* 3

48 *ppp* *ped.* *poco rit.* 3

50 *

51 (b2)

ppp *8^{vb}* *Ped.*

p 3 *sempre legato*

53

H in rilievo *mf* *restez en pedale*

p 3

(8) *mf*

55

3

restez en pedale

(8) *mf*

57

p 3

(8) *p*

59

61

poco rit. e dim.

restez en pedale

63 *mf*

p

sempre dim.

*ppp**

65 ♩=100 (insertion from a3)

Ped. 8^{vb}

66

cresc.

5

5

67

sempre legato

8va

5

f

5

8va

68

8va

5

5

8va

69

ff

8va

5

5

8va

*

C (c1)

♩=80 Quasi libero

71

ff

ff

Red.

♩=100

♩=80

73

8^{va}

5

* Red.

75

3

3

♩=80 Quasi libero

77

79 **♩=100**

8va

(c2) ♩=80 *

80

ff

ff

Ped.

82

* Ped.

83

* Ped.

84

Ped.

85

8va

5

cresc.

5

2/4

*

(c3)

86

ff

ff

Ped.

2/4

88

8va

5

ff

Ped.

2/4

* Ped.

90

3

3

* Ped.

92

*

93

8va

5

5

5

8va

8va

Ped.

94

8va

5

2/4

2/4

2/4

B1 (b1)

95 Adagio ♩=60

pp

3

3

ppp

2/4

2/4

2/4

* Ped.

101

3

3

2/4

2/4

2/4

*

(b2)

106

sempre legato

ppp

p

3

5 5 5 5 5 5 5 5

8^{vb}
Ped. (murmure du pedale)

108

mp

3

5 5 5 5 5 5 5 5

(8)

110

3

5 5 5 5 5 5 5 5

(8)

112

5 5 5 5 5 5 5 5

(8)

114

3 3 5 5 5 5 5 5

(8)

116

5 5 5 5 5 5 5 5

(8)

118

5 5 5 5 5 5 5 5

(8)

A1(c4+a1+a3)

120 $\text{♩} = 60$

mf

pp

(8)-1 *pp*

121

ppp

122

2/4

2/4

2/4 *

123 ♩=100

5

5

2/4

2/4

2/4

Ped.

124

5

5

4/4

4/4

4/4

125 $\text{♩} = 60$ (a2)

mf *pp* *ppp* *ppp*

sempre ped.

127 *

128

cresc. 9

Ped.

129 *accell.*

9

*

130

9

cresc.

Ped.

131

9

3

132

9

f

*

133

pp

7

Ped.

*

134

7

7

Ped.

*

135

7

7

Ped.

*

136

pp
* *Ped.*

137

*

138

pp
8vb
* *Ped.*

139

(8) *

141

molto rubato
* *Ped.*

143

(8)
Ped.

145

(8)

147

(8)

149

(8)
* Ped.

151

pp

(8)

152

(8)

154

(8)

155

ppp

* Ped.

(8)

[illegible]

157

(8)

[illegible]

159

(8)

162 $\text{♩} = 100$

(a3)

8va

5

8va

5

Red.

(8)

163 *sempre legato*

5 8va

(8)

165

5 8va

(8)

166

5 8va

(8)

167

8^{va-}

5

5

(8)

168

8^{va-}

5

5

(8)

169

5

5

(8)

*

170

5

171 *Red.*

5

(8)

172

5

(8)

174

5

Red.

(8)

175

5

(8)

176

5

(8)

177

5

(8)

178

5

8^{vb}

(8)

179

180

181

183 **libero, lasciare perdere il suono**

25-30 March 2013, Bucharest

Piano Concerto nr.2

dedicated to Tamara Smolyar

Part I

Livia Teodorescu-Ciocănea
Nov.-Dec.2007, orch.2008, revised 2011

EXPOSITION

Principal Theme Groupe (a1, a2)

Principal Theme a1

76

7

I

ff

3

Orchestral varied repetition of the Principal Theme

II

f

9

I

II

10

I

II

11

I

II

13

I

II



14

B

I

II



15

I

II

The first system of the score consists of two staves. The upper staff, labeled 'I', is a grand staff with a treble and bass clef. It begins with a key signature of two sharps (F# and C#) and a time signature of 6/8. The music features a series of chords and single notes, with a 'sempre cresc.' (sempre crescendo) marking. The lower staff, labeled 'II', is a grand staff with a treble and bass clef. It begins with a key signature of two sharps and a time signature of 6/8. The music features a series of chords and single notes, with a 'sempre cresc.' marking. The system ends with a double bar line and a repeat sign.

25

I

ff

II

fritmico

27

I

II

29 **E**

I

ff *dim.*

II

ff *dim.* *dim.*

31

I

ff

II

p *p*

34 **F** s3

I

ff

II

ff

37

I

dim. **molto rit.**

II

molto rit.

42 **G** poco rubato poco piu mosso, giocoso giusto meno mosso poco rubato

mp *mp* *mf*

(8) 8^{va}

poco rubato poco piu mosso, giocoso giusto meno mosso poco rubato

mp *p*

8^{va}



46 **a tempo** ♩ = 90 *mf espressivo* 8^{va}

3 5 5 3

p *f*

(8)



49 (8) poco a poco rit. 5/4 4/4

poco a poco rit. 5/4 4/4

Secondary Theme Group (b1)

♩ = 92

H

motive w in stretto imitation

mp

motive w

p espressivo

mp

p

mp

56

f

f

mf

f

Red.

**Red.*

f

59

f

f

f

f

Red.

**Red.*

f

f

62

I

dim.

mp

8^{vb}

II

dim.

p

8^{vb}

Transition
poco accelerando e sempre cresc.

66

I

3

3

3

3

5

cresc.

Ped.

5

*

Ped.

5

II

poco accelerando e sempre cresc.

p cresc.

(8)

68

I

b2

a tempo

mp

5

5

5

5

Ped.

5

*

II

a tempo

mp

mp

mp

71

I

5

5

5

5

Ped.

*

II

mf

5

74

I

II

J



77

I

II



78

I

II

79

I

sempre cresc.

II

sempre cresc.



80

I

II



81

K

I

f

II

f

f

84 b3 (Conclusion)

I

II

p *poco a poco cresc.*



86

I

II

f



87

I

II

sempre cresc.

8^{va}

88

I

5 *molto cresc.* 5 5 5 5 5 5 5 5 *ff* *allargando*

II

5 *molto cresc.* 5 5 5 5 5 5 5 5 *ff* *ff* *allargando*

ped. ** ped.* ***

(8)

91 **L** **DEVELOPMENT (D1)** ♩ = 90

I

II

p subito *p* *mf*

93

I

II

cresc. *f* *f ben ritmato*

95

I

II

f

97

I

II

D2

M

giocosso

f

99

3

3

I

II

101

6

3

I

II

103

3

I

II

N

ben f

105

3

I

II

107

I

II

109

I

II

ff

p

8vb

111

I

II

(8)

6

113

sempre cresc.

I

II

ff

fff

fff

6

3

D3 - Solo Cadenza (first subsection)

116 **O** Quasi Cadenza
Senza rigore

molto rubato

mf

Ped.

** Ped.*

** Ped.*

** Ped.*

** Ped.*

** Ped.*

mf

118

molto rubato

mp

poco rit.

a tempo

poco rit.

a tempo

121

poco allargando

f

a tempo

mp

poco allargando

a tempo

Ped.

Ped.

123

poco allargando

f

Ped.

p

mf

8vb

Tubular Bells

p

mf

The second subsection of the Solo Cadenza

127 **P**

f *molto rubato*

quasi polyphonic writing

con ped.

130

131

tr

Ped.

133

tr

poco a poco accelerando

element y

mf

Ped.

** Ped.*

** Ped.*

136

molto cresc.

Ped.

** Ped.*

** Ped.*

RECAPITULATION (Varied version of the Principal Theme)

Q

137 $\text{♩} = 90$

I

II

f

f

139

I

II

ff 3

141

I

II

Ped.

143

I

II

Shortened version of the Bridge

R a tempo

145

p 8^{va} 6 6 6 6

Red. * *Red.* a tempo *

147 (8)

f 6 6 6 6 6

Red. * *Red.*

f dim.

149

Red. *

150

cresc. 5 5 5 5 5 5 5

Red. *

cresc.

151

p *f*

The musical score is written for two staves, I and II, in 4/4 time. It begins at measure 145 with a key signature of three sharps (F#, C#, G#). Staff I features a complex melodic line with many beamed sixteenth notes and a triplet of eighth notes. Staff II provides harmonic support with chords and some melodic fragments. A 'Red.' (Reduction) section follows, marked with an asterisk. The tempo changes to 'a tempo'. Measure 147 includes a measure rest for staff II. The key signature changes to two sharps (F#, C#) at measure 149. The score continues with various dynamics like *p*, *f*, and *f dim.*, and includes a 'cresc.' (crescendo) section starting at measure 150. The final measure, 151, shows a change in key signature to one sharp (F#) and a change in time signature to 3/4.

The Second Theme (b1)

S ♩ = 92

152

I

mf

Ped.

II

mf

155

159

I

II

III

162 **T**

(b2 - varied repetition)

166

I

mp

II

169

I

p espressivo

II

pp

172

I

f

mf

Red.

* Red.

U

II

V Coda (c1 - first subsection)

$\text{♩} = 100$

176 **Piu mosso** x element

mp *sempre cresc.*

p *sempre cresc.*

178

f *sempre cresc.*

180

sempre cresc. *f*

W q element

182 *8va* *6* *Red.* *

The second part of the Coda (c2)

poco a poco allargando

184

I

II

(Organ)

mp

mf

mf

poco a poco allargando

allargando

187

I

II

poco a poco cresc.

poco a poco cresc.

allargando

New Theme

allargando

allargando

189

I

II

ff

ff

194

I

II

X

The ascending scales of the piano (c3)

♩ = 51

197

Meno mosso

Hand I

Hand II

p



198

Hand I

Hand II



199

8va

Hand I

Hand II

200 (8)



201 (8)



Y

202 (8)



The last chords of the Coda

203

molto allargando

Lebenskraft

Piano Concerto nr. 2

PART II

ABC D A C A

A (a₁, a₂) B (b, c, a₃) C (d, e) D (a₄, e, a₄, a₃) C (d, e) A (a₁)

$\text{♩} = 54$ A (a₁)
ADAGIO

Livia Teodorescu-Ciocănea
Nov.-Dec. 2007 revised 2011

Piano I solo

Piano II (Orchestra)

INTRODUCTION THEME

molto legato

p cantabile, espressivo

p

m6th

3

3

q element



Pno.

Orch.

8

A

p

x element

mf espressivo, pesante



Pno.

Orch.

12

y element

3

m6th

Red.

*

Red.

M6th

(a1)

B

augmented x element (expressive sound)

14

Pno.

m6th

mp *molto espressivo*

m6th 3

3

* Ped.

Orch.

p

q element

17

Pno.

3

m6th

3

6

5

m6th

* Ped.

Orch.

20

Pno.

M6th

f

m6th

p

3

3

Orch.

f

22

Pno.

pp

Orch.

p

25

Pno.

f

cresc.

7

Orch.

cresc.

27

Pno.

ff

poco rit.

5

3

Orch.

poco rit.

f

mf

3

B (b)

C

♩ = 58

poco piu mosso

29

Pno.

f con calore

Orch.

f

3

3

(c)

C (d)

51 **E** ♩ = 64
piu mosso

Pno.

Orch.

sonore
f
Ped.

f
sf

55 **M6th**
con calore
f
8^{va}
Ped.

Ped.

Ped.

Ped.

Orch.

mf

58 **poco rit.**
dim.
pp
Ped.

Ped.

Ped.

Ped.

Orch.

p
poco rit.

61 **a tempo**
mf
cresc.
5
F ♩ = 68
Piu mosso
sfp
Ped.

Ped.

Orch.

a tempo
sfp cresc.

The musical score for measures 63-66 features a Piano (Pno.) and an Orchestra (Orch.). The Piano part is written in treble and bass staves. The bass staff includes a pedal point (Ped.) and a series of asterisks (*) indicating specific pedal points. The Piano part includes a triplet of eighth notes in the right hand and a triplet of eighth notes in the left hand. The Orchestra part is written in treble and bass staves, featuring a sustained chord in the right hand and a sustained chord in the left hand.



The musical score for "The Rose Tree" is presented in three systems. The first system (measures 67-70) features a piano accompaniment with a treble and bass staff. The treble staff has a melodic line with a five-measure phrase (marked '5') and a six-measure phrase (marked '6'). The bass staff has a bass line with a triplet (marked '3'). The piano part is marked with a forte dynamic 'f' and a 'Ped.' (pedal) instruction. The second system (measures 71-74) continues the piano accompaniment, with the treble staff having a melodic line and the bass staff having a bass line. The piano part is marked with a forte dynamic 'f' and a 'Ped.' instruction. The third system (measures 75-78) features an orchestral accompaniment with a treble and bass staff. The treble staff has a melodic line and the bass staff has a bass line. The orchestral part is marked with a forte dynamic 'f' and a 'Ped.' instruction. The score is written in 2/4 time and includes various musical notations such as notes, rests, and dynamic markings.



69

Pno.

f pesante

Ped. *

Orch.

f pesante

D (d) $\text{♩} = 72$

element z element q element w

73 **G**

Pno. *ff* 3 *mf* *mf* *Ped.* * *Ped.*

Orch. *ff* 3 *mf* *sf* *ff* 3

75

Pno. *ff* *8vb* * *ff* 3 *Ped.* *

Orch. *ff* *f sonore* *sf* 3

78

Pno. *ff* *mf* *

Orch. *ff*

(e)

H

80

Pno.

ff

8^{vb}

Orch.

sfp

ff

ff

ff

3



Orchestral Climatic moment on E major within the D section (e subsection)

82

Pno.

Orch.

f

fff

ff

3

3

3

3



85

Pno.

Orch.

3

3

6

87

Pno.

Orch.



89 **I**

Pno.

Red.

Orch.



90

Pno.

Red.

Orch.

92 **poco rit.**

Pno.

Orch.

ff 3 3 *Ped.* *

fff 3 3 3 *poco rit.*



A (a3)

95 **J** = 58

poco rubato

Pno.

mf espress. 3 5 3 *p*

Ped.

Orch.

ff 3 *poco rubato*



97 **libero**

Pno.

3 3 3 3 3 *Ped.* *

Orch.

libero



100 **K**

dim.

Pno.

8

Orch.

sfp *sfp* *

C' (d)

(e)

102

Pno. *f in rilievo* 3 3 3 3 *ben f*

Orch. *f* *ff* *mf*

Red. * *Red.* * *Red.* *



106

Pno. 3 3 *ff*

Orch.

Red. * *Red.* * *Red.*



Orchestral climatic moment on D major

L 109

Pno. *fff* 3 3 5 6 6 3 6

Orch. *ff*

* *Red.* * *Red.* * *Red.* *

PIANO CONCERTO NR. 2

Livia Teodorescu-Ciocănea
14 November 2007
revised March 2011

♩ = 92

Piano I
Solo

f

con pedale

Piano II
Orchestra

ff

[illegible][illegible][illegible]



11

I

II

mf

mf

mf

mf



13

I

5

5

5

5

cresc.

5

5

5

5

3

3

3

II

sempre cresc.

cresc.

the ascending figures

(s3) the syncopated motive

B

ff

ritmico

ff

ritmico



ff

ritmico



ff

f

ff

A - Refrain 1 (a1)

22 $\text{♩} = 86$

f

mf

25

Ped * *Ped* * *Ped* * *Ped* * *Ped* * *Ped* *

28 *ff* **D (a2)**

31

35 *mf*

transition

39 **E**

I

II

[illegible]

b2 expositive moment with syncopated rhythm

46

I

ff

3

II

8va

6

1

The image shows a musical score for a piece titled "b2 expositive moment with syncopated rhythm". The score is written for two staves, labeled I and II. Staff I consists of two staves (treble and bass clef) and contains a complex melodic line with many notes and rests, including a triplet of eighth notes. Staff II also consists of two staves (treble and bass clef) and contains a simpler melodic line with many notes and rests, including a triplet of eighth notes. The score is marked with a forte (ff) dynamic and a tempo marking of 8va. The key signature is one flat (B-flat major or D minor). The score is divided into two systems, with the first system ending at measure 46 and the second system starting at measure 47. The score is written in a modern, minimalist style with many notes and rests, and a complex rhythmic structure.

The image displays a musical score for a piano piece titled "The Rose Tree". The score is written for two hands, labeled I and II, and is set in 3/4 time. The key signature is one flat (B-flat), and the tempo is marked "Moderato". The score begins with a treble clef and a key signature of one flat. The first staff (Hand I) contains the main melody, which is a simple, repetitive tune. The second staff (Hand II) provides a harmonic accompaniment, featuring chords and moving lines that support the melody. The score is divided into measures by vertical bar lines, and the tempo and key signature are clearly indicated at the beginning.

H (b3)

52

f

6 6 6 6 6 6 6 6

mf

6 6 6 6



54

6 6 6 6

6 6 6 6



55

8^{va}

6 6 6 6

6 6 6 6

3 3 3 3 3

Retransition

57

I 'snaked' figuration

f

II *poco dim.*



disruption of the isorhythm

59

I

II



62

I *cresc.* *ff*

II *f*

A - Refrain 2

J

Dialog between the orchestra
and the piano

65 *8va*

sf *ff* *f*

I

II

mf



68

ff

I

II

3



71

I

II

3

K

C - Episode 2 - introduction (quasi cadenza)

L senza rigore

Ped. * Ped.

senza rigore

Ped. *

Episode 2 - new theme (Baroque style)

80 poco rit.

♩ = 60 Poco meno mosso

poco rit.

p

82

I

mf

mp

II

85

I

p

II

p

88

I

II

90

I

dim.

II

mf

f

molto legato ed espressivo

Retransition (material from the Introduction)

94 **poco rall.** **M** ♩ = 92

I

II

96 **legato simile**

I

II

98

I

II

100 **N**

I

II

102

I

II

104 **O**

mf

sempre cresc.

106

ff

cresc.

ff

108

ff

mf cresc.

110 *8va*

ff

ff

A - Refrain 3

P ♩ = 86

113 (8) --- 1

First system of musical notation, measures 113 to 116. The system consists of two staves, I and II, in 4/4 time. Staff I contains whole rests. Staff II contains a complex chordal texture with many accidentals (sharps and flats) and some slurs.



Second system of musical notation, measures 117 to 120. The system consists of two staves, I and II, in 4/4 time. Staff I contains whole rests. Staff II contains a complex chordal texture with many accidentals (sharps and flats) and some slurs. There are triplets marked with a '3' in measures 118 and 120.



Third system of musical notation, measures 121 to 122. The system consists of two staves, I and II, in 4/4 time. Staff I contains a complex chordal texture with many accidentals (sharps and flats) and some slurs. A dynamic marking 'f' (forte) is present. A box labeled 'Q' is placed above the first measure of staff I. Staff II contains a complex chordal texture with many accidentals (sharps and flats) and some slurs.



Fourth system of musical notation, measures 123 to 124. The system consists of two staves, I and II, in 4/4 time. Staff I contains a complex chordal texture with many accidentals (sharps and flats) and some slurs. Staff II contains a complex chordal texture with many accidentals (sharps and flats) and some slurs. The text 'con ped.' (con pedale) is written at the end of the system.

125

rolling chromatic figure

mf

6 6 6 6

6 6 6 6

128

ff

3

6 6 6 6

6 6 6 6

131

CODA (c1)

R

ff

5 5 5

Red. *

3

ff

5 5

134

3

3

(c2)

137

I

ff

II

f

140

I

sf

8va

II

sf

8va

143

I

II

final culmination phrase

146

I

ff

cresc.

fff

8va

II

ff

fff

8va

APPENDIX 5: Accompanying CD 1 (includes pieces analysed in the thesis)

a. Track 1: from commercial recording *Bridges 2* (track 15, Move 3442, released in 2010)

Recorded, edited and mastered at Move Records studio, Melbourne, Australia

Recording engineers: Vaughan McAlley and Martin Wright

b. Tracks 2–6: Recorded in G. Enescu Hall, National University of Music Bucharest, Romania (2013)

Recording engineer and sound processing: Florentina Herghelegiu

Performers:

Piano solo and Piano 1 – Tamara Smolyar (all tracks)

Piano 2 – Livia Teodorescu-Ciocănea (tracks 2, 4, 5, 6)

Track 1: *Endeavour Bells* – fantasy for piano solo (2008) 9:30

Track 2: *Nocturniana* – fantasy for two pianos on Chopin's *Nocturne op. 27, no. 2 in D flat major* (two-piano version, 2013) 10:37

Track 3: *Calypso* – fantasy for piano solo (2013) 08:15

Track 4: *Lebenskraft* – *Piano Concerto no. 2* movement 1 for piano and orchestra – arranged for two pianos by Livia Teodorescu-Ciocănea (2013) 10:43

Track 5: *Lebenskraft* – *Piano Concerto no. 2* movement 2 for piano and orchestra – arranged for two pianos by Livia Teodorescu-Ciocănea (2013) 9:01

Track 6: *Lebenskraft* – *Piano Concerto no. 2* movement 3 for piano and orchestra – arranged for two pianos by Livia Teodorescu-Ciocănea (2013) 7:20

APPENDIX 6: Other scores performed and recorded

Note: The published scores of *Sonatina* for solo piano, *Sonatina buffa* for piano four hands and *Tentazione* trio for clarinet, violin and piano scores are not of a high quality, and their reproductions reflect this.

1. Teodorescu-Ciocănea, Livia. *Sonatina* for piano solo (1985), published in *Sonatine pentru pian de compozitori români*, vol. II, Bucuresti: Editura Fundației România de Măine a Universității Spiru Haret, 2000. (For recording, see Appendix 7, CD 2, track 1)131
2. Teodorescu-Ciocănea, Livia. *Sonatina buffa: Homage to Charlie Chaplin* for piano four hands (1986) published by Editura Muzicală a Uniunii Compozitorilor și Muzicologilor din România ,1992. (For recording, see Appendix 7, CD 2, track 2)143
3. Teodorescu-Ciocănea, Livia. *Tentazione* – trio for clarinet, violin and piano (1994), unpublished. (For recording, see Appendix 7, CD 2, track 9)167
4. Teodorescu-Ciocănea, Livia. *Melancolie (Melancholy)* – poem by Mihai Eminescu (1989), published in *Lieds of Romanian Composers*, vol. I, Bucuresti: Editura Fundației România de Măine a Universității Spiru Haret, 2000. (For recording, see Appendix 7, CD 2, track 3)176
5. Teodorescu-Ciocănea, Livia. *Odă în metru antic (Ode in Ancient Meter)* – poem by Mihai Eminescu (1989), published in *Lieds of Romanian Composers*, vol. I, Bucuresti: Editura Fundației România de Măine a Universității Spiru Haret, 2000. (For recording, see Appendix 7, CD 2, track 4)184
6. Teodorescu-Ciocănea, Livia. *S'amor non è ... (If There Is No Love ...)* – Sonetto 132 by Petrarca (2007), unpublished. (For recording, see Appendix 7, CD 2, track 5)195
7. Teodorescu-Ciocănea, Livia. *Never Autumn (Niciodată toamna ...)* – poem by Tudor Arghezi (2002), unpublished. (For recording, see Appendix 7, CD 2, track 6)208
8. Teodorescu-Ciocănea, Livia. *Autumn Gospels (Evangheliile toamnei)* – poem by Nichita Stănescu (2002), unpublished. (For recording, see Appendix 7, CD 2, track 7)221

9. Teodorescu-Ciocănea, Livia. *Chanson d'automne (Autumn Song)* – poem by Paul Verlaine (2004), unpublished. (For recording, see Appendix 7, CD 2, track 8)
.....230

SONATINA

LIVIA TEODORESCU-
CIOCANEA

	sucesiune de sunete decelerate
	sucesiune de sunete accelerate
	pauză
	repetarea liberă a formulei din caseta în mișcare rapidă
	continuarea improvizației
	încetarea improvizației

1.

Lento

1.

5.

9.

14.

167

a tempo scherz.

19 *mp*

22 *cresc.* *ff*

25 *f* *mp (echo)* $\frac{5}{4}$ $\frac{3}{4}$

28 $\frac{3}{4}$ *poco sf* $\frac{5}{4}$

31 *Meno mosso* $\frac{4}{4}$ *sf* *dim.*

168

37 *lim.* *p dolce* *rit.*

41 *Rubato espr. senza misura* *p* *4 p lontano*

43 *senza misura* *mp* *pp* *m.s.*

45 *m.s.* *poco cresc.* *dim.*

46 *p* *4*

169

47 *Allegro* *Vivace*
f *risoluta* *giocoso*
And. *Meno mosso senza misura*
51 *f* *mp*
53 *dolce* *perdendosi* *agitato* *f*
And. *And.*
55 *4/4* *f* *in rilievo* *5/4*
And. *senza misura*
58 *5/4* *risoluto*
And. *And.*
59 *(irregolare)*
And. *And.*

170

60 *molto cresc. e accel.*

(60) *f* *ad*

63 *mf* *etc. cresc.* *molto decresc.*

65 *Allegro* *4/4* *mp* *m.d.* *m.d.* *m.d.*

68 *rit.* *a tempo* *semplice*

72 *cresc.* *3/4*

75 $\frac{3}{4}$ *f* $\frac{4}{4}$ *molto cresc.* $\frac{3}{4}$ $\frac{4}{4}$

78 $\frac{4}{4}$ *sf* $\frac{6}{4}$ *f* *rubato senza misura* *mp*

80 *espr.* $\frac{4}{4}$ *p* *Senza misura*

84 *Lento* $\frac{4}{4}$ *p lontano* *dim.* *m.s.* *m.s.* *m.s.*

88 *Senza misura* *p* *dim.* *ppp* *attacca*

172

1 Con moto ♩ = 116

2. $\frac{4}{4}$ *mp* senza *red.*

2

4 $\frac{6}{4}$ $\frac{4}{4}$

5 $\frac{4}{4}$ poco *cresc.* $\frac{5}{4}$

7 $\frac{5}{4}$ *red.* $\frac{4}{4}$

8 $\frac{4}{4}$ *red.* $\frac{3}{4}$ 173 *

10

13

15

19

20

23

174

The musical score consists of six systems of staves. The first system (measures 10-13) is in bass clef with a 3/4 time signature, followed by a 4/4 time signature. The second system (measures 13-15) is in bass clef with a 2/4 time signature, followed by a 6/4 time signature. The third system (measures 15-19) is in treble clef with a 2/4 time signature, followed by a 4/4 time signature. The fourth system (measures 19-20) is in treble clef with a 6/4 time signature. The fifth system (measures 20-23) is in bass clef with a 4/4 time signature, followed by a 2/4 time signature, and then a 6/4 time signature. The sixth system (measures 23-24) is in bass clef with a 4/4 time signature. The score includes various dynamic markings such as *f*, *mp*, and *cresc.*, and tempo markings like *Poco meno mosso* and *capriccioso*. The music features complex rhythmic patterns and melodic lines.

24

26

28

34

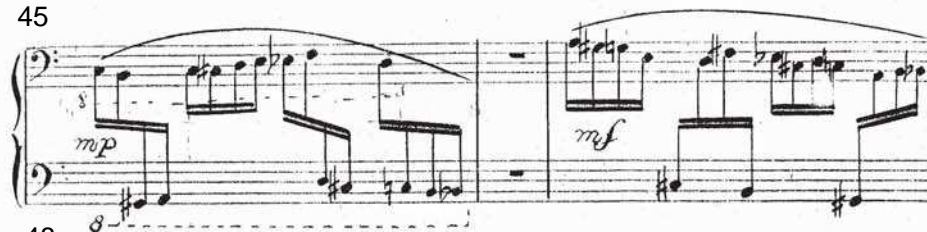
41

43

175

The musical score consists of several systems of staves. The first system (measures 24-25) is in 3/4 time, marked *f* and *cresc.*. The second system (measures 26-27) is in 7/4 time, marked *Meno mosso* and *mp con delicatezza con delicatezza*. The third system (measures 28-33) is in 2/4 time, marked *rit.* and *mp*. The fourth system (measures 34-40) is in 4/4 time, marked *m.d.* and *m.s.*. The fifth system (measures 41-42) is in 3/4 time, marked *p*. The sixth system (measures 43-44) is in 5/4 time, marked *mp*. The score concludes with the number 175.

45



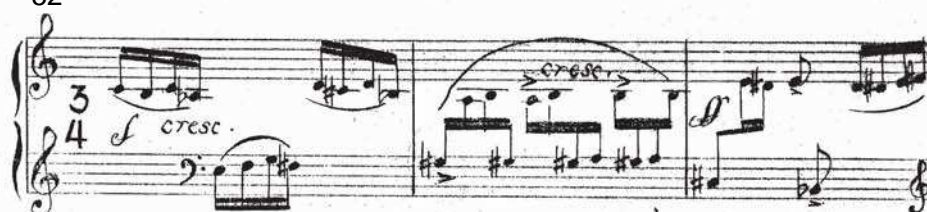
48



50



52



55



59



176

60

(61)

(61)

(61)

cresc. e accel.

Lento

4/4

5/4

64

5/4

senza misura

P

66

4/4

5/4

4/4

177

69 Senza misura

p

5
4

71 *Reo.*

74 senza misura

pp

p dolce

4
4

77 *ff*

4
4

78 *Con moto*

4
4

178

LIVIA TEODORESCU CIOCĂNEA

SONATINA BUFFA

pentru pian la patru mîini

OMAGIU LUI CHARLIE CHAPLIN

**EDITURA MUZICALĂ
A UNIUNII COMPOZITORILOR ȘI MUZICOLOGILOR
DIN ROMÂNIA .
București — 1992**

Redactor
ANTIGONA RADULESCU

Tehnoredactor
GEORGE MĂGUREANU

Bun de tipar : 26.08.1991

Coli de tipar : 3

Tiparul executat sub cd. nr. 5/91 la I. P. „Filaret“

SONATINA BUFFA

pentru pian la patru mîini
- Omagiu lui Charlie Chaplin -

I

LIVIA TEODORESCU-CIOCĂNEA

1 $\frac{4}{4}$ Larghetto ($\text{♩} = 60$) 6 $\frac{4}{4}$

Primo

mf *poco sf*

Secondo

mp

2do. simile

5 $\frac{6}{4}$

poco sf

senza misura

7 $\frac{8}{8}$

p rubato lontano *mp* *p*

9 **4**
4 Allegro semplice

non legato

mf *3* *p* *3*

11

f *3* *mp* *3*

13

mf *giocoso*

15

17

sf *sf*

mf *mf in rilievo*

19

mp *giocosso* *mf*

cresc. *mp leggiero*

21

mp *poco diminuendo* *dim.*

6/4 4/4 6/4 4/4 6/4 4/4

23

musical score for measures 23-24. Measure 23 features a piano introduction with a treble clef staff containing a melodic line with a crescendo and a bass clef staff with a rhythmic accompaniment. Measure 24 continues the melodic line with a crescendo and a bass clef staff with a rhythmic accompaniment. The key signature has one sharp (F#).

25

musical score for measures 25-26. Measure 25 features a piano introduction with a treble clef staff containing a melodic line with a crescendo and a bass clef staff with a rhythmic accompaniment. Measure 26 continues the melodic line with a crescendo and a bass clef staff with a rhythmic accompaniment. The key signature has one sharp (F#).

27

musical score for measures 27-28. Measure 27 features a piano introduction with a treble clef staff containing a melodic line with a crescendo and a bass clef staff with a rhythmic accompaniment. Measure 28 continues the melodic line with a crescendo and a bass clef staff with a rhythmic accompaniment. The key signature has one sharp (F#).

6

29 **4**

Measure 29: Whole rest in both staves.

Measure 30: Treble staff has a half note chord (B \flat , D, F) with *mf* dynamic. Bass staff has a half note chord (B \flat , D, F) with *sf* dynamic.

31

Measure 31: Treble staff has a half note chord (B \flat , D, F) with *mf* dynamic. Bass staff has a half note chord (B \flat , D, F) with *mf* dynamic.

Measure 32: Treble staff has a half note chord (B \flat , D, F) with *mf* dynamic. Bass staff has a half note chord (B \flat , D, F) with *cresc.* dynamic.

33

Measure 33: Treble staff has a half note chord (B \flat , D, F) with *ben f* dynamic. Bass staff has a half note chord (B \flat , D, F) with *ben f* dynamic.

Measure 34: Treble staff has a half note chord (B \flat , D, F) with *ben f* dynamic. Bass staff has a half note chord (B \flat , D, F) with *ben f* dynamic.

7

35

mf in rilievo *crescendo* *poco a poco*

37

molto crescendo

39

f energico

42

Più mosso

Musical score for measures 42-43. The system consists of two staves. The upper staff (treble clef) contains a melodic line with a dashed box around measures 42-43, indicating a first ending. The lower staff (bass clef) contains a bass line. The key signature has two flats (B-flat and E-flat). The tempo marking is "Più mosso". The dynamic marking is *f*. The first ending in the upper staff is marked "improvvis.". The second ending in the lower staff is marked *f* *energico* and includes a *ped.* (pedal) marking.

44

Musical score for measures 44-45. The system consists of two staves. The upper staff (treble clef) contains a melodic line with a dashed box around measures 44-45, indicating a first ending. The lower staff (bass clef) contains a bass line. The key signature has two flats (B-flat and E-flat). The dynamic marking is *f*. The first ending in the upper staff is marked "improvvis.". The second ending in the lower staff is marked *crescendo*.

46

Musical score for measures 46-48. The system consists of two staves. The upper staff (treble clef) contains a melodic line with a dashed box around measures 46-48, indicating a first ending. The lower staff (bass clef) contains a bass line. The key signature has two flats (B-flat and E-flat). The dynamic marking is *f*. The first ending in the upper staff is marked "improvvis.". The second ending in the lower staff is marked *cresc.* and includes a *ff* (fortissimo) marking.

49

51

5
4

56

A tempo

4

5
4

10

59 $\frac{8}{4}$ *molto* *a tempo* $\frac{4}{4}$

f *ff* *dim.* *mf*

And. *And.*

And. sempre

62 $\frac{4}{4}$

mf *cresc.*

64 $\frac{6}{4}$

cresc. *quasi gliss.* *f* *cresc.* *ff* *ff*

quasi gliss.

67 $\frac{6}{4}$

sempre f

sf sf

pesante

69 *

senza misura

legato

dim. e rit.

sempre dim.

mf

mp

senza misura

legato

3

dim. e rit.

ff

mf

ped. ped.

71

perdendosi

p

pp

mp

p

attacca

* formula din casetă se va repeta „senza rigore” si asincron (8)

** nesincronizat

II

1 $\frac{4}{4}$ Lento rubato ($\text{♩} = 56$)

I dolce *pp* *mp lontano*

II *p* pesante *p*

4

7

mp *mf* *mp*

mp lontano *poco f* *poco cresc:*

p

9

perdendosi

p espress.

pp

poco p

12

senza misura

pp

imp.

perdendosi

perdendosi

13

4/4

lontano

doloroso

p dolce

14

17

17

mp parlando

dim.

20

20

ppp

perdendosi

p

perd.

ppp

perd. attacca

III

1

6/4 Più mosso

4/4

4/4

5/4

5/4

mp misterioso

3

15

3 **5**
4

mf *f*

5 **4** **6**
4 4

energico

8 **6** **4**
4 4

16

10 $\frac{4}{4}$ ♩ = 108

sempre accel.

molto cresc. e accel.

12

ff

14 $\frac{4}{4}$ * Senza misura

veloce

f

sempre cresc.

mf

* se poate gândi într-o măsură virtuală de: $\frac{4}{4}$

16

ff

f tumultuoso crescendo

18

ff

sub. mf sf ben f sub. mf

21

f f in rilievo

sempre cresc.

a tempo imp.

18

25

decresc.

decresc.

26

4/4 Allegretto (♩=108)

mf giocoso

f pesante

28

poco sf

2do.

non legato

cresc.

sempre 2do.

19

30

Musical score for measures 30-31. The system consists of three staves. The top staff is in treble clef with a 6/4 time signature. It contains a melodic line with many sharps and accidentals, marked *mf semplice*. The middle staff is in treble clef and contains a melodic line with accidentals. The bottom staff is in bass clef and contains a line of triplets marked *mf imp.* with an arrow indicating a crescendo.

32

Musical score for measures 32-33. The system consists of three staves. The top staff is in treble clef with a 6/4 time signature. It contains a melodic line with many sharps and accidentals, marked *dim.*. The middle staff is in treble clef and contains a melodic line with accidentals. The bottom staff is in bass clef and contains a line of triplets marked *mf imp.* with an arrow indicating a crescendo.

33

Musical score for measures 33-34. The system consists of three staves. The top staff is in treble clef with a 4/4 time signature. It contains a melodic line with many sharps and accidentals, marked *perendosi*. The middle staff is in treble clef and contains a melodic line with accidentals. The bottom staff is in bass clef and contains a line of triplets marked *cresc. molto* with an arrow indicating a crescendo, followed by a *ff* marking and a final chord.

20

35

Musical score for measures 35-38. The piece is in B-flat major (two flats) and 3/4 time. Measure 35 features a piano introduction with a forte (*f*) chord in the right hand and a half note in the left hand. Measures 36-38 show a wavy line in the right hand and a triplet of eighth notes in the left hand, both marked *cresc.* (crescendo). Measure 38 ends with a *molto cresc.* (molto crescendo) instruction.

39

Allegretto $\text{♩} = 108$

Musical score for measures 39-40. The tempo is marked *Allegretto* with a quarter note equal to 108 beats per minute. Measure 39 features a piano introduction with a *mf semplice* (mezzo-forte semplice) marking. Measure 40 shows a wavy line in the right hand and a half note in the left hand, both marked *cresc.* (crescendo).

41

Musical score for measures 41-42. Measure 41 features a piano introduction with a wavy line in the right hand and a half note in the left hand, both marked *cresc.* (crescendo). Measure 42 shows a wavy line in the right hand and a half note in the left hand, both marked *cresc.* (crescendo).

21

43

mf *giocoso*

45

mf *non legato*

47

49

poco a poco cresc.

51

poco a poco accelerando

sempre cresc.

53

molto crescendo

molto cresc.

56

59

fff

veloce

ff

mini-cluster pe clape negre
mini-cluster pe clape albe

(59) Senza misura

f maestoso

sf *cresc.*

4
4

61

mp *dim.*

sf *éclatant*

mp *dim.*

ff

sf ff

senza *led.*

senza *led.*

24

LIVIA TEODORESCU - CIOCĂNEA

"TENTAZIONE"

TRIO

per clarinetto, violino, piano.

-Top-

Livia TEODORESCU-CIOCANEA

168

poco a poco precipitando (accelerando) e crescendo

VIOLINO

p subito *f* *Doppio meno* *A tempo, sempre accel.*

CLARINETTO

p subito *mf* *poco f* *3*

PIANO

f *p subito* *mf* *3* *poco f* *3*

23 *24* *25* *26* *27*

Doppio meno *A tempo*

p *spicc.* *mp* *3*

f *p subito* *dolce* *mp*

27 *28* *29* *30* *31*

mf *3* *f* *sf* *mp*

31 *32* *33* *34*

Più mosso, sempre precipitando

rit. *3* *stop* *p* *mf* *agitato* *cresc.*

mf *3*

33 *34*

mf *martellato* *f* *3*

VIOLINO

CLARINETTO

PIANO

3

4

3

44

45

46

47

48

49

50

51

52

53

54

55

56

57

58

59

60

61

62

63

64

65

66

67

68

69

70

71

72

73

74

75

76

77

78

79

80

81

82

83

84

85

86

87

88

89

90

91

92

93

94

95

96

97

98

99

100

101

102

103

104

105

106

107

108

109

110

111

112

113

114

115

116

117

118

119

120

121

122

123

124

125

126

127

128

129

130

131

132

133

134

135

136

137

138

139

140

141

142

143

144

145

146

147

148

149

150

151

152

153

154

155

156

157

158

159

160

161

162

163

164

165

166

167

168

169

170

171

172

173

174

175

176

177

178

179

180

181

182

183

184

185

186

187

188

189

190

191

192

193

194

195

196

197

198

199

200

201

202

203

204

205

206

207

208

209

210

211

212

213

214

215

216

217

218

219

220

221

222

223

224

225

226

227

228

229

230

231

232

233

234

235

236

237

238

239

240

241

242

243

244

245

246

247

248

249

250

251

252

253

254

255

256

257

258

259

260

261

262

263

264

265

266

267

268

269

270

271

272

273

274

275

276

277

278

279

280

281

282

283

284

285

286

287

288

289

290

291

292

293

294

295

296

297

298

299

300

301

302

303

304

305

306

307

308

309

310

311

312

313

314

315

316

317

318

319

320

321

322

323

324

325

326

327

328

329

330

331

332

333

334

335

336

337

338

339

340

341

342

343

344

345

346

347

348

349

350

351

352

353

354

355

356

357

358

359

360

361

362

363

364

365

366

367

368

369

370

371

372

373

374

375

376

377

378

379

380

381

382

383

384

385

386

387

388

389

390

391

392

393

394

395

396

397

398

399

400

401

402

403

404

405

406

407

408

409

410

411

412

413

414

415

416

417

418

419

420

421

422

423

424

425

426

427

428

429

430

431

432

433

434

435

436

437

438

439

440

441

442

443

444

445

446

447

448

449

450

451

452

453

454

455

456

457

458

459

460

461

462

463

464

465

466

467

468

469

470

471

472

473

474

475

476

477

478

479

480

481

482

483

484

485

486

487

488

489

490

491

492

493

494

495

496

497

498

499

500

501

502

503

504

505

506

507

508

509

510

511

512

513

514

515

516

517

518

519

520

521

522

523

524

525

526

527

528

529

530

531

532

533

534

535

536

537

538

539

540

541

542

543

544

545

546

547

548

549

550

551

552

553

554

555

556

557

558

559

560

561

562

563

564

565

566

567

568

569

570

571

572

573

574

575

576

577

578

579

580

581

582

583

584

585

586

587

588

589

590

591

592

593

594

595

596

597

598

599

600

601

602

603

604

605

606

607

608

609

610

611

612

613

614

615

616

617

618

619

620

621

622

623

624

625

626

627

628

629

630

631

632

633

634

635

636

637

638

639

640

641

642

643

644

645

646

647

648

649

650

651

652

653

654

655

656

657

658

659

660

661

662

663

664

665

666

667

668

669

670

671

672

673

674

675

676

677

678

679

680

681

682

683

684

685

686

687

688

689

690

691

692

693

694

695

696

697

698

699

700

701

702

703

704

705

706

707

708

709

710

711

712

713

714

715

716

717

718

719

720

721

722

723

724

725

726

727

728

729

730

731

732

733

734

735

736

737

738

739

740

741

742

743

744

745

746

747

748

749

750

751

752

753

754

755

756

757

758

759

760

761

762

763

764

765

766

767

768

769

770

771

772

773

774

775

776

777

778

779

780

781

782

783

784

785

786

787

788

789

790

791

792

793

794

795

796

797

798

799

800

801

802

803

804

805

806

807

808

809

810

811

812

813

814

815

816

817

818

819

820

821

822

823

824

825

826

827

828

829

830

831

832

833

834

835

836

837

838

839

840

841

842

843

844

845

846

847

848

849

850

851

852

853

854

855

856

857

858

859

860

861

862

863

864

865

866

867

868

869

870

871

872

873

874

875

876

877

878

879

880

881

882

883

884

885

886

887

888

889

890

891

892

893

894

895

896

897

898

899

900

901

902

903

904

905

906

907

908

909

910

911

912

913

914

915

916

917

918

919

920

921

922

923

924

925

926

927

928

929

930

931

932

933

934

935

936

937

938

939

940

941

942

943

944

945

946

947

948

949

950

951

952

953

954

955

956

957

958

959

960

961

962

963

964

965

966

967

968

969

970

971

972

973

974

975

976

977

978

979

980

981

982

983

984

985

986

987

988

989

990

991

992

993

994

995

996

997

998

999

1000

1001

1002

1003

1004

1005

1006

1007

1008

1009

1010

1011

1012

1013

1014

1015

1016

1017

1018

1019

1020

1021

1022

1023

1024

1025

1026

1027

1028

1029

1030

1031

1032

1033

1034

1035

1036

1037

1038

1039

1040

1041

1042

1043

1044

1045

1046

1047

1048

1049

1050

1051

1052

1053

1054

1055

1056

1057

1058

1059

1060

1061

1062

1063

1064

1065

1066

1067

1068

1069

1070

1071

1072

1073

1074

1075

1076

1077

1078

1079

1080

1081

1082

1083

1084

1085

1086

1087

1088

1089

1090

1091

1092

1093

1094

1095

1096

1097

1098

1099

1100

1101

1102

1103

1104

1105

1106

1107

1108

1109

1110

1111

1112

1113

1114

1115

1116

1117

1118

1119

1120

1121

1122

1123

1124

1125

1126

1127

1128

1129

1130

1131

1132

1133

1134

1135

1136

1137

1138

1139

1140

1141

1142

1143

1144

1145

1146

1147

1148

1149

1150

1151

1152

1153

1154

1155

1156

1157

1158

1159

1160

1161

1162

1163

1164

1165

1166

1167

1168

1169

1170

1171

1172

1173

1174

1175

1176

1177

1178

1179

1180

1181

1182

1183

1184

1185

1186

1187

1188

1189

1190

1191

1192

1193

1194

1195

1196

1197

1198

1199

1200

1201

1202

1203

1204

1205

1206

1207

1208

1209

1210

1211

1212

1213

1214

1215

1216

1217

1218

1219

1220

1221

1222

1223

1224

1225

1226

1227

1228

1229

1230

1231

1232

1233

1234

1235

1236

1237

1238

1239

1240

1241

1242

1243

1244

1245

1246

1247

1248

1249

1250

1251

1252

1253

1254

1255

1256

1257

1258

1259

1260

1261

1262

1263

1264

1265

1266

1267

1268

1269

1270

1271

1272

1273

1274

1275

1276

1277

1278

1279

1280

1281

1282

1283

1284

1285

1286

1287

1288

1289

1290

1291

1292

1293

1294

1295

1296

1297

1298

1299

1300

1301

1302

1303

1304

1305

1306

1307

1308

1309

1310

1311

1312

1313

1314

1315

1316

1317

1318

1319

1320

1321

1322

1323

1324

1325

1326

1327

1328

1329

1330

1331

1332

1333

1334

1335

1336

1337

1338

1339

1340

1341

1342

1343

1344

1345

1346

1347

1348

1349

1350

1351

1352

1353

1354

1355

1356

1357

1358

1359

1360

1361

1362

1363

1364

1365

1366

1367

1368

1369

1370

1371

1372

1373

1374

1375

Handwritten musical score for Violino, Clarinetto, and Piano. The score is written on multiple staves, showing musical notation, dynamics, and performance instructions. The key signature has one sharp (F#) and the time signature is 3/4. The score includes measures 70 through 83. Dynamics range from piano (p) to fortissimo (ff). Performance instructions include 'mp cresc', 'mf', 'f', 'ff', 'molto vibr.', 'poco dim.', 'rubato espressivo', and 'p dolce'. There are also markings for '3x' and '3' (triplets).

Tempo 1

Violino... Ombre

flaut.

CLARINETTO

PIANO

mf

p

mf

flaut.

mf

mp dolce

mp dolce, tranquillo

molto espr.

arco mf

ord. mf

dim.

dim.

mp

Handwritten musical score for Violino, Clarinetto, and Piano. The score is divided into four systems, each containing three staves (Violino, Clarinetto, and Piano).

System 1 (Measures 112-120): The Violino part begins with a melodic line marked *mp*. The Clarinetto part has a melodic line marked *p morbido*. The Piano part has a bass line marked *p*.

System 2 (Measures 120-150): The Violino part continues with a melodic line. The Clarinetto part has a melodic line. The Piano part has a bass line. A *Fine* marking is present at the end of the system.

System 3 (Measures 150-184): The Violino part continues with a melodic line. The Clarinetto part has a melodic line. The Piano part has a bass line.

System 4 (Measures 184-218): The Violino part continues with a melodic line. The Clarinetto part has a melodic line. The Piano part has a bass line.

System 5 (Measures 218-220): The Violino part continues with a melodic line. The Clarinetto part has a melodic line. The Piano part has a bass line.

Handwritten notes and markings are present throughout the score, including *mp*, *p morbido*, *p*, and *Fine*.

Versuri: MIHAI EMINESCU

MELANCOLIE

Livia Teodorescu-Ciocanea
noiembrie 1989

Tenore
ossia
Soprano

Lento

Piano

p sombre

poco sfz

dim.

6

mp Pă - rea că prin - tre no - uri s'a fost des - chis o poar - tă, Prin

cresc.

ppp

poco sfz

9

poco f.

rit.

dim.

A tempo

ca - re tre - ce al - bă re - gi - na nop - ții moar - tă.

sfz

rit.

A tempo

mp

11

poco cresc.

sfz

mf

(8)

2

15

mf O dormi, o dormi în

poco sfz

p subito

rubato

(8).....

17

pa ce prin-tre fă-clii o mi - e

(8).....

19

(8).....

20

Și în mor-mânt al - bas - tru și'n pân-ză ar - gin - ti - e, In

poco sfz

(8).....

22

mau-so-le - u'ți mân - dru, al ce - ru - ri - lor arc, Tu a-do-rat și

p dolce

(8)-

24

dul - ce al nop - ți - lor mo - narc!

cresc. ff

cresc. ff rfz

(8)-

27

ff pesante

(8)-

30

sfz sfz sfz dim.

(8)-

33

tranne

p lontano

36

mp Bo-

dolce

mp

39 poco animato

ga - tă în în - tin - deri_ stă lu - mea'npro - mo-roa - că, Ce

poco animato

mp

mp

(8) sempre

40

sa - te și câm - pi - e _____ c'un lu - ciu vâl îm - bra - că;

41 *poco a poco crescendo e stringendo*

Văz - du - hulscân - te ia - ză, și ca un - se cu var _____ Lu -

43 *agitato*

cesc zi - diri ru - i - ne _____ Și

6

45 *quasi parlato* *3* *ff*

țin - ti - ri - mul sin - gur cu strâm - be cruci ve - ghia - ză O

cresc. *ff*

sfz *(8^{vb})*

46 *quasi parlato* *3*

cu - cu - va - ie su - ră pe u - na se a - șa - ză,

cresc.

sfz *(8^{vb})*

47 *molto agitato*

Clo - pot - ni - ța tros - neș - te, în stâlpi is - beș - te

molto agitato *sfz*

48 *molto accel.*

toa - ca, Și

molto accel. *ff*

49

stră - ve - zi - ul de - mon prin a - er când să trea - - -

(8)

50

că,

A tempo

A tempo

molto dim.

mf dolce

(8)

52 meno mosso

mf dolce

A -

dim.

tin - ge'n cet a - ra - ma - cu

p dolce

dim.

(8)

8

54 *rubato* *allargando* *molto dim.*

zim - țî'a - ri - pei sa - le, De'a - uzi din ea un va - ier, —

port. *allargando* *molto dim.*

(8).....

56 *molto dim. e rall.* *quasi parlato*

— un a - iu - rit de ja - le.

molto dim. e rall. *pp*

(8)..... *ppp*

60 *p* *tranquillo* *pp* *ppp*

ODĂ

ÎN METRU ANTIC

Versuri: MIHAI EMINESCU

Livia Teodorescu-Ciocănea
noiembrie 1989

Tenore Soprano

Grave

f sfz

Nu cre-deam să'n-văţ amu - ri vreo-da - tă,

Piano

f sfz

mp dim.

p

Red.

4

f sfz

Pu - ruri tâ - năr

Red.

6

în - fa - şu - rat in man - ta'mi,

f sfz

Red.

2

7 Con moto accel.

O - chii

p molto cresc.

Ped.

8

mei 'năl - țam vi - să - tori spre

9

stea - ua sin - gu - ră - tă - - ții.

4

17

tu, *f* du - re - ros de dul - ce Pâna-n

(8)-

19 *quasi parlato*

fund bă - ui vo-lup-ta - tea mor-ții Ne - în - du - ră toa - re.

poco rall.

mf *mp*

(8)-

22 **Con moto agitato**

f cresc. Jal - nic ard de viu chi - nu - it ca

f cresc.

f sfz

23 *sffz* poco allargando 5

Nes - sus, _____ Orca Her- cul _____ în-ve-ni

sffz poco allargando

sfz *sfz*

Red. _____

25

nat de hai - na'i; _____

f *sfz*

Red. _____

26 Con moto

Fo - cul

Con moto *p cresc.*

6

27 *molto cresc.*

meu a'l stin - ge nu pot cu

28 *accel.*

toa - te a - pe - le mă - rii.

30 *meno mosso mp*

De'al meu pro - priu vis —

32 7

mis-tu - it mă va - iet, Pe'al meu pro - priu rug

mp

cresc.

p

sfz

Ped.

34

mă to - pesc în flă - cări...

cresc.

Ped.

35 *Con moto* *molto cresc.*

Pot să mai re'n - viu din el lu - mi -

molto cresc.

sfz

Ped.

8

36

nos ca Pa - să - rea Phoe - nix!

fff

38

ff *poco a poco dim.*

Ped. sempre

39

40

41

sempre dim.

42

Grave *poco f*

Pia - ră'mi o - chii tul-bu - ră- tori___ din ca - le,___

Grave

sfz *mf* *p*

20.

10

45

Vi - no iar la sân ne - pă - sa - re tris - tă, —

poco f *sfz*

Red.

47

p

48

sempre cresc.

49

Ca să pot mu - ri li - niș - tit,

sfz

51 *rubato* 3 11

pe mi - ne

52 *molto dim.* 3

mi - e *p* re -

53

dă - mă!

55

molto dim.

ppp 8^{va}

S'amor non è...

Sonetto 132

Francesco Petrarca:
Rime in vita e morta di Madonna Laura
Il Canzoniere

Livia Teodorescu-Ciocănea

10-12 May 2007

rev. 23 April 2013

Tempo: ♩ = 80

Voice: Soprano / Tenore

Piano: gliss. and trem. on the high strings (12 sec.)

Performance: *pp*

Footnote: *pp* 8^{bb}

Copyright: © MODERN CLASSICS EDITION 2007

Page: *

2

14 *libero*
mp **poco piu moso**

S'a-mor non e, che dun-que/e quel ch'io sen -to?

col canto

f 9

f

8^{vb}

17 **stringendo**

stringendo

7 7 7

(8)

19 **poco rall.**

poco rall.

6 6 6 6 6

(8)

21 **a tempo**

f 3 3 3

Ma s'egli-e/a - mor, per di - o, che co - sa et qua - le?

a tempo

fp *p*

24

f 9

27

f

Se

4

30
bo - na, on - de l'ef - fe - to as - pro mor - ta - le?

32
Se

33
ri - a, on - de si dol - ce og - ni tor - men - to?

The musical score consists of three systems, each with a vocal line and a piano accompaniment. The key signature has one sharp (F#) and the time signature is 4/4. System 1 (measures 30-31) shows a vocal line with triplets and a piano accompaniment with a long bass line. System 2 (measures 32-33) shows a vocal line with a 'Se' marking and a piano accompaniment with arpeggiated chords. System 3 (measures 34-35) shows a vocal line with triplets and a piano accompaniment with chords.

35

35

36

Ped.

* *Ped.*

36

36

37

Ped.

37

poco allarg.

poco allarg.

f

ff

37

38

f

ff

poco allarg.

poco allarg.

6
39 $\text{♩} = 100$
piu mosso
poco agitato

f S'a mi - a vog - lia

p *f* *r.h.* *r.h.* 5 5 5

Ped. * *Ped.* *

40

ar - - do, on - de'l

r.h. 5 5 5

Ped. * *Ped.* *

41

pian - to e la-men - - to?

r.h. 5 5 5

Ped. *

42

S'a mal mi - o

Ped. * Ped. *

43

gra - - do, il la - men -

Ped. * Ped. *

44

tar che va - - le?

Ped. * Ped. * Ped. * Ped. *

49

49

50

50

meno mosso rall.

meno mosso rall.

rubato

ff

Red.

*

adagio espressivo, libero

9

53 *mf*

O vi-va mor - te, o di-lec-to - so ma - le,

adagio espressivo, libero

molto dim.

mf

57 **poco string.** *ff*

co-me puoi tan - to/in me s'io no'l con - sen - to?

poco string.

p *sf* *ff*

Red.

60

molto agitato

molto agitato

10

61 **mesto, libero** **molto rall. e pesante**

f *sonore* 3 3

Et s'io'l con-sen-to, a gran tor-to mi dog-liò.

mesto, libero **molto rall. e pesante**

dim.

mp *Led.*

65 **senza misura (12sec.)** **primo tempo**

senza misura (12sec.) **primo tempo**

p *ma sonore*

p *pp*

gliss. e trem on the low strings

pp *Led. 8^{va}*

70

p 3 3

Fra si con-tra-ri ven - ti/ in fra-le bar-ca mi

74 **poco piu mosso**

tro vo/in al - tro mar sen - za go - ver - no,

mf

sf

8^{vb}

76 **stringendo**

ff

f

8^{vb}

78 **poco rall.** *mf*

poco rall. si

8^{vb}

12 a tempo

80 *f*

lie - ve di sa - ver, d'er - ror si car - ca ch'i me -

a tempo

p dolce molto legato

82

de - si - mo non so quel ch'io mi

mf

poco rall.

83

vog - lio, et tre - mo/a mez - za sta - te

poco rall.

col canto

85

ar - den - do/il

p *poco a poco crescendo*

86 *f*

ver - - no.

ar - den - de/al ver - no.

87 **Meno mosso rubato** **molto rall.**

p *3*

ar - den - de/al ver - no.

Meno mosso rubato **molto rall.**

mf *ff*

Bucharest 10-12 May 2007

mf *8va*

2

7

S/T

(8)

Pno

p sempre legato

9

mp espress.

libero

S/T

Ni - cio - da - tă toam - na nu fu mai fru -

Pno

col canto

Poco più mosso

12

mf

S/T

moa - să Ni - cio-

Pno

p misterioso, legatissimo

14 *poco f*

S/T da - tă - toam - na Nu fu mai

Pno *mf*

17

S/T fru - moa - să Su - fle - tu-lui

Pno *f* *dim.* *legato sempre* *in rilievo* *mp*

20 *p*

S/T nos - tru bu - cu - ros de

Pno *p* *8va*

22

S/T

moar - - te. - - bu -

Pno

pp *p*

sotto voce

5

24

S/T

- cu - ros. - - de

Pno

5

25

S/T

moar - - - - te.

Pno

dim.

5

26 poco rall.

S/T

Pno

27 Piú mosso poco accelerando

S/T

Pno

28

S/T

Pno

29 **tempo primo**

S/T

Pno

f con calore

31 **rit.** *mf*

S/T

Pno

dolce espress. dim. *molto dim.* *p*

Poco più mosso ♩ = 66

35

S/T

Pa - lid - aș - ter - nut e ște - sul de mă ta - se. No - ri - lor co -

Pno

p *in rilievo espress.*

38

S/T

pa - cii__ le ur - zesc bro - car - te.

Pno

mp

40

S/T

mf cresc. Ca - se - le'a - du - na - te ca niş - te ur - cioa - re__ cu *poco f*

Pno

mf cresc. *poco f*

41

S/T

sempre cresc. vin în - gro - şat în fun-dul lor de lut *f* Stau

Pno

f

8 43

S/T

— în țăr - mu'al - bas-tru'al râ-u-luide soa - re Din mo - cir-la că-rui a - ur

Pno

p

46

S/T

— am bă - ut.

Pno

48 **Più mosso**

S/T

mf cresc.

Pă - să - ri - le ne - gre su - ie — în a - pus,

Pno

Più mosso

mf cresc.

50 *sempre cresc.* *f con calore*

S/T

Ca frun - za bol - na - vă'a car-pe-nu-lui sur Ce se

Pno

sempre cresc.

52

S/T

des - frun - zeș - te, scu - tu - rând în sus

Pno

f *in rilievo*

55

S/T

Fo - i - le'n a - zur.

Pno

dolce *poco dim.*

10 58

S/T

Pno

cresc.

f

61

S/T

Pno

mp molto cresc.

f

62

S/T

Pno

tempo primo

ff

Ci - ne vrea să plân - gă

tempo primo

ff

mf

65

S/T

f

Ci - ne - să je -

Pno

mf cresc.

sf

mf

68

S/T

f cantabile

leas - că Vi - e să as -

Pno

mf semplice

71

S/T

cul - te în - dem - nul ne'n - țe - les, Și cu o - chii'n

Pno

in rilievo espressivo

12

74

S/T

fa - cla plo - pi - lor ce - reas - că Să-și în - groa-pe

Pno

mp

mp

77

S/T

um - bra'n um - bra lor, în șes.

Pno

dim

p

Meno mosso

dim

pp

p misterioso

81

S/T

Ni - cio - da - tă,

Pno

p espress.

rubato molto cantabile

83

S/T

Ni - cio - da - tă toam - na nu fu mai fru -

Pno

pp

col canto

87

S/T

moa - să

Pno

una corda

pp

8va

3

3

3

90

poco rall.

S/T

poco rall.

Pno

perd. ppp

8va

nov. 2002
București

Evangelheliile toamnei

for Soprano / Tenore

Versuri: NICHITA STĂNESCU

LIVIA TEODORESCU-
CIOCĂNEA Dec. 2002

Lento
♩ = 54

Soprano
ossia
Tenore

Piano

mf cresc. *f*

5

S-no/
Ten.

Pno

p

8

S-no/
Ten.

Pno

11 *(The text could be said by the singer or the pianist)*

S-no/
Ten.

Patru evanghelii scrie-vom
despre căderea frunzei în toamnă. Matei zice-va:

Pno

p espress ma sonore

pp

14 *molto rubato*

S-no/
Ten.

Frun - - za - - de

Pno

molto rubato

17

S-no/
Ten.

ver - de - le ver - - de - lui că - dea - va în toam -

Pno

mf

20 *p* **Poco piú mosso**

S-no/
Ten. -nă, în toam - nă.

Pno *p* **Poco piú mosso**
pp cresc. molto

23

S-no/
Ten.

Pno *f*

25

S-no/
Ten.

Pno *p cresc. molto* *f* **Marcu striga-va:** *ff*

26 *f*

S-no/
Ten.

De gre-u-ta-tea vie - ții și de via - ță pe via - ță că -

Pno

sff

mf

28

S-no/
Ten.

dea - va frun - za în toam - nă.

Pno

p

p dolce

31

S-no/
Ten.

Pno

espress.

33

S-no/
Ten.

Pno

35

S-no/
Ten.

Pno

Luca va zice:

pp

libero

39

S-no/
Ten.

Pno

p 3 3 *poco a poco cresc.* 5 3

Din ne-dra-gos-te, din ne-în-vi-a-tă moar-te, din ver-de re-pe-tat nu-mai cu

poco a poco cresc.

6

41 *f* **Piú mosso**

S-no/
Ten. um - bra că - dea - va frun-za în toam- nă.

Pno **Piú mosso**

44 **a tempo**

S-no/
Ten. *f* Ioan se va ridica și va zice:

Pno *f* *p* *in rilievo*

47 *rubato espressivo*

S-no/
Ten. *p* Toam - na *mp* Toam - na nu cad

Pno *col canto* *pp* *ppp*

50

S-no/
Ten.

frun - ze - le,

Pno

52

rubato

S-no/
Ten.

toam - na ca - de nu - mai toam - na ca o

Pno

col canto

54

S-no/
Ten.

frun - ză ca - de toam - na,

Pno

56 Poco mer
libero

S-no/
Ten.

toam - na.

Pno

59

S-no/
Ten.

p *rall.*

3

Stau și e toam - nă și sunt

Pno

col canto *rall.*

61

S-no/
Ten.

frun - ză și cad pe pă - mânt.

Pno

64 **Poco a poco tempo primo**

S-no/
Ten.

Pno

poco sf

poco sf

66

S-no/
Ten.

Pno

f

dim.

68

S-no/
Ten.

Pno

rall

p

pp

ppp

8vb

București dec. 2002

LIVIA TEODORESCU-CIOCĂNEA

CHANSON D'AUTOMNE

Lied for Tenore/Soprano and piano

lyrics by Paul Verlaine

(Prize of the Romanian Composer's and Musicologists Union 2009)

Modern Classics Edition
2013

Chanson d'automne

3

Paul Verlaine

Livia Teodorescu-Ciocănea
dec. 2004, rev. April 2013

$\text{♩} = 90$

Soprano/Tenore

Piano

pp

pp

Red. jouez avec beaucoup de pedale

3

S/T

Pno

p

* *Red.*

5

S/T

Pno

p

* *Red.* * *Red.*

7

S/T

Pno

libero

mf

6 3 3 3

3

*

@Modern Classics Edition

4 9

S/T

Pno

rubato

ped.

11 $\text{♩} = 45$

S/T

Pno

p

pp

ped.

15

S/T

Pno

mf

espressivo

p

ped.

18

S/T

Pno

Lento

molto portato e legatissimo

libero

3

p

Les san-glots

col canto

ped.

21 $\text{♩} = 50$

S/T

longs $\text{♩} = 50$

Pno *pp*

p

22

S/T

Pno

23 **Lento**

S/T

Des vi - o - lons

Pno

* Ped.

25 $\text{♩} = 50$

S/T

Pno

37

S/T

Pno

Mo - no

*

39

S/T

Pno

to - ne mon

p

Red. * Red. *

43

S/T

Pno

coeur,

Red.

8

45

S/T

lan - guer,

Pno

col canto

*Ped.

47

S/T

Mo - no

Pno

* Ped. *

49

S/T

to - ne Mo - no -

Pno

p

Ped. * Ped.

53

S/T

to - - - ne

Pno

* Ped. *

56

S/T

Pno

p

p

Ped. * Ped. * Ped.

59

S/T

Pno

60

S/T

Pno

poco cresc.

* Ped.

10

63

$\text{♩} = 120$

Piu mosso

molto portato e legatissimo

libero mp

3

S/T

Les san-glots Des vi - o -

Pno

Piu mosso

p

libero

3

3

* Ped. * Ped. * Ped.

67

S/T

lons de l'au - to - mne Bles-sent mon coeur D'u-ne lan

Pno

libero

* Ped. * Ped. * Ped. *

71

S/T

guer mo-no - to - ne.

Pno

3

3

Ped. * Ped. * Ped.

76 *libero* 3 *libero* 3 11

S/T Bles-sent mon coeur D'u-ne lan

Pno *libero* 6 3 3 *col canto*

* Ped. * Ped. * Ped. *

79

S/T guer. D'u - ne lan -

Pno *p* 3 6

Ped.

81

S/T guer Mo-no - to - ne

Pno 5 6 5

Ped. *

12

84 $\text{♩} = 45$

S/T

san - glots longs

Pno

p

Ped. * *Ped.* * *Ped.*

87

S/T

Pno

pp

88

S/T

vi - o - lons,

Pno

* *Ped.*

90

S/T

Pno

91

S/T

Pno

p

* Red. *

* Red. *

* Red. *

* Red. *

l'au - tom - ne Mo - no

95

Più mosso

libero

S/T

Pno

poco f

Red.

* Red.

to - ne Mo - no - to - ne

14

98

S/T

Pno

dim.

*

101

S/T

Pno

sempre dim.

p misterioso

pp

Red.

** Red.*

$\text{♩} = 70$

104

Recitativo

S/T

p Tout suf - fo - cant Et

Recitativo

Pno

pp

p

pp

Red.

*

109 15

S/T *mf* *3*

blê - me, quand son - ne l'heu - re, Je me sou

Pno

112 *libero* *

S/T *3*

viens je me sou - viens, je me sou - viens, je me sou -

Pno *libero*

114 *Red.* *libero*

S/T *3*

viens je me sou - viens Des jours an - ciens

Pno *libero* *8^{va}*

116

S/T

libero *molto rall.*

Des jours an - ciens, Des jours an - ciens Et je pleu - re.

(8)

molto rall.

col canto

Ped. *Ped.* *Ped.*

120 *Lento*

S/T

a tempo

Pno

a tempo

molto cresc. e accelerando

f

123 $\text{♩} = 120$
Piu mosso

S/T

ff 3

Et je m'en vais

Piu mosso

Pno

ff 3

126

S/T

Au temps mau - vais Que m'em -

Pno

128 ♩ = 100

S/T

por - - - - - te de

Pno

libero
mf

libero

130

S/T

ça, de là, Pa - reil à la feuil - le

Pno

rit.

col canto

p

p

Ped.

18

♩ = 100

133

S/T

mor - te

Pno

p

poco a poco crescendo

Ped.

♩ = 120

Piu mosso, molto rubato

135

S/T

libero mp 3

Et je m'en

Pno

poco accelerando

mf

libero

* Ped. Ped. *

138

S/T

vais Au temps mau-vais Que m'em-por - te de ça, de

Pno

libero

col canto

Ped. * Ped. * Ped. *

142

S/T

là, pa - reil à la

libero 3

Pno

libero col canto libero

6 3 3 5 6

* Ped.

144 poco rall. a tempo

S/T

feuil - le mor - te. Pa

poco rall. a tempo

Pno

col canto mf

5 5 6

* Ped.

147

S/T

reil à la feui - le

libero 3 3

Pno

dim. libero

5 6 5 6

Ped.

150 $\text{♩} = 45$

S/T

mor te.

Pno

p misterioso

pp

p

* Ped.

155

S/T

poco a poco accelerando e crescendo

Pno

poco a poco accelerando e crescendo

mf

* Ped.

159

S/T

Pno

163

S/T

Pno

mf

f cresc.

♩ = 120

21

Più mosso

167

S/T

Pno

ff

* Ped.

172

S/T

Pno

f

dim.

f

8va

Les san - glots Des vi - o - lons de l'au

176

S/T

Pno

rit.

rit.

col canto

(8)

to - mne Bles-sent mon coeur D'u - ne lan - guer Mo-no-

180 *a tempo*

S/T

to - ne

Pno

mf

mf

Red.

184 *libero*

S/T

Tout suf - fo - cant Et blê - me quand son - ne l'heu -

Pno

188 *poco rit.*

S/T

re, je me sou - viens, Des jours an - ciens Et je pleu - re.

Pno

poco rit.

192 *a tempo*

S/T *libero mp* 3 Et je m'en

Pno *a tempo* *p* *libero* *Red.* *

196

S/T 3 vais Au temps mau - vais Que m'em - por - te De

Pno 3 *Red.* * *Red.* * *Red.* *

200 *libero*

S/T ça, de là, pa - reil à la feuil - le

Pno *libero* *p*

24

204

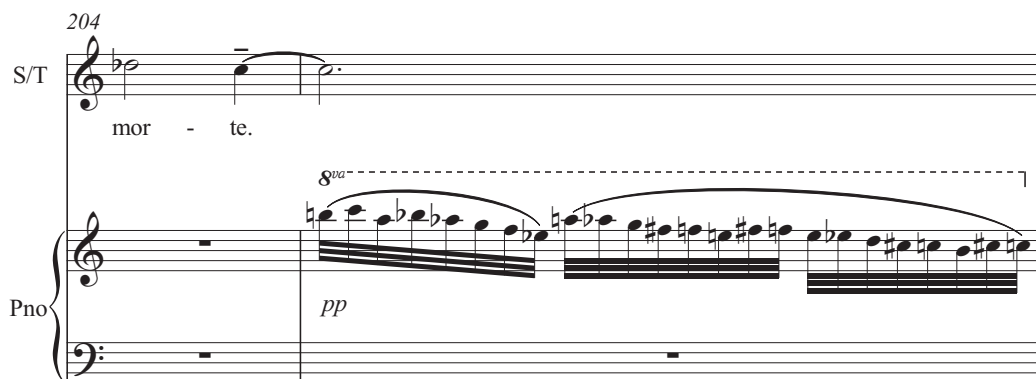
S/T

mor - te.

Pno

pp

8va



206

S/T

Pno

f

5 5 6 5



209

S/T

Pa - reil

Pno

5 6 5 6



211

S/T

à la feui - le mor - te.

Pno

dim.

sempre dim.

214

S/T

Pno

p misterioso

p

pp

219

S/T

allargando 3

Pa - reil à la feuil - le mor - te.

Pno

ppp

ppp

ppp

Bucharest dec. 2004

APPENDIX 7: Accompanying CD 2 (includes other pieces)

Tracks 1–8

Recorded in G. Enescu Hall, National University of Music Bucharest, Romania
(2013)

Recording engineer and sound processing: Florentina Herghelegiu

Performers:

Piano solo, Piano 1 and Piano accompaniment with voice – Tamara Smolyar

Piano 2 – Livia Teodorescu-Ciocănea (track 2)

Voice (tenor) – Lucian Corchiș (tracks 3–8)

Track 1: *Sonatina* for solo piano (1985) 7:05

Track 2: *Sonatina buffa: Homage to Charlie Chaplin* for piano duet (four hands, 1986)
8:28

Track 3: *Melancolie (Melancholy)* – poem by Mihai Eminescu for voice (tenor) and
piano (1989) 5:14

Track 4: *Odă în metru antic (Ode in Ancient Meter)* – poem by Mihai Eminescu for
voice (tenor) and piano (1989) 3:57

Track 5: *S'amor non è ... (If There Is No Love ...)* – Sonetto 132 by Petrarca for
voice (tenor) and piano (2007) 6:18

Track 6: *Never Autumn (Niciodată toamna ...)* – poem by Tudor Arghezi for voice
(tenor) and piano (2002) 6:29

Track 7: *Autumn Gospels (Evangheliile toamnei)* – poem by Nichita Stănescu for
voice (tenor) and piano (2002) 5:33

Track 8: *Chanson d'automne (Autumn Song)* – poem by Paul Verlaine for voice
(tenor) and piano (2004) 8:48

Track 9: *Tentazione* – trio for clarinet, violin and piano (1994) 9:12

From commercial recording *Bridges 1* (Move 3281, released in 2003)

Recorded, edited and mastered at Move Records studio, Melbourne, Australia

Recording engineers: Vaughan McAlley and Martin Wright

Performers:

Clarinet – Peter Handsworth

Violin – Fintan Murphy

Piano – Tamara Smolyar